



3.26.01.

PRESENTED TO THE LIBRARY

OF

PRINCETON THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY

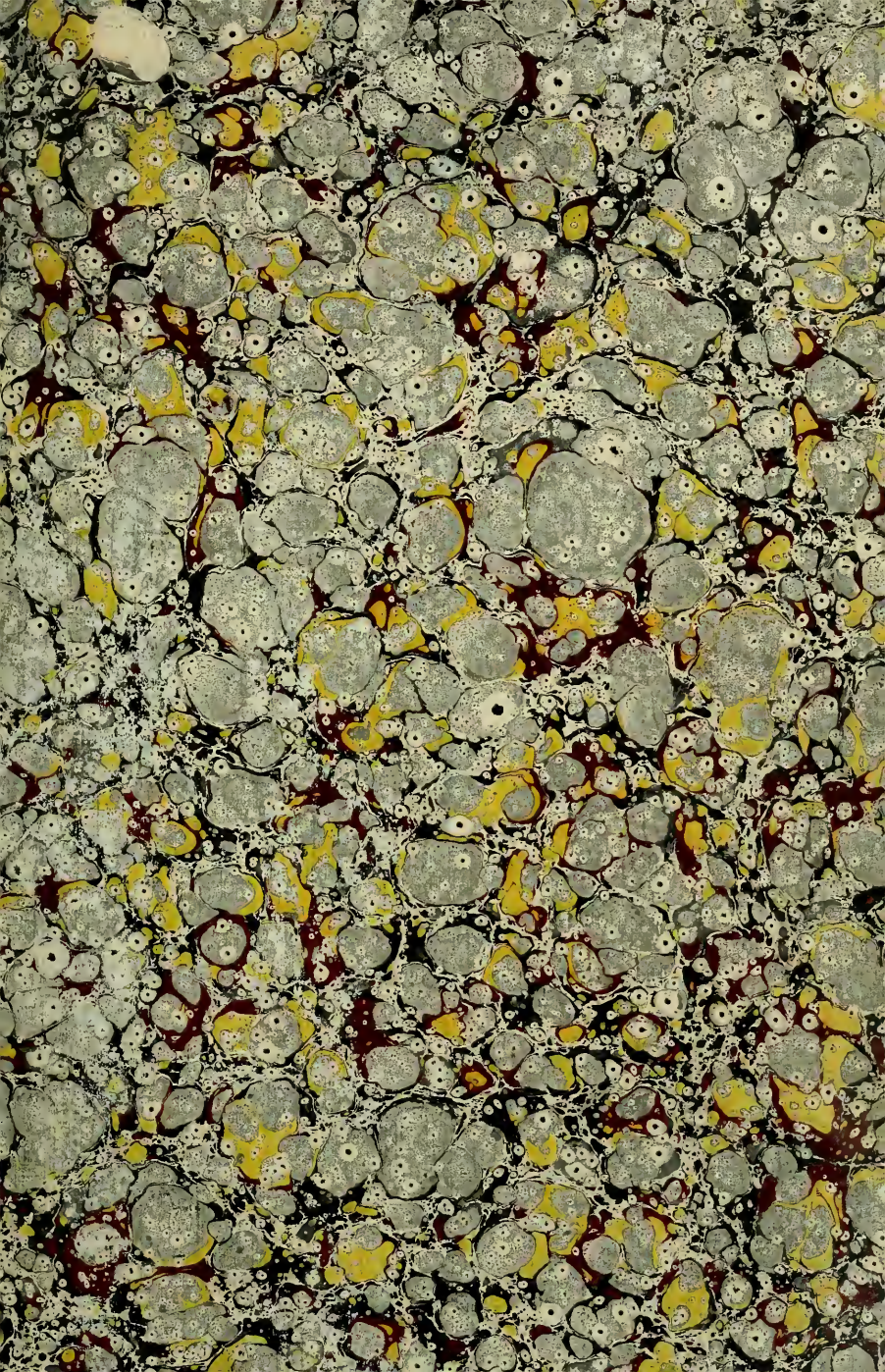
BY

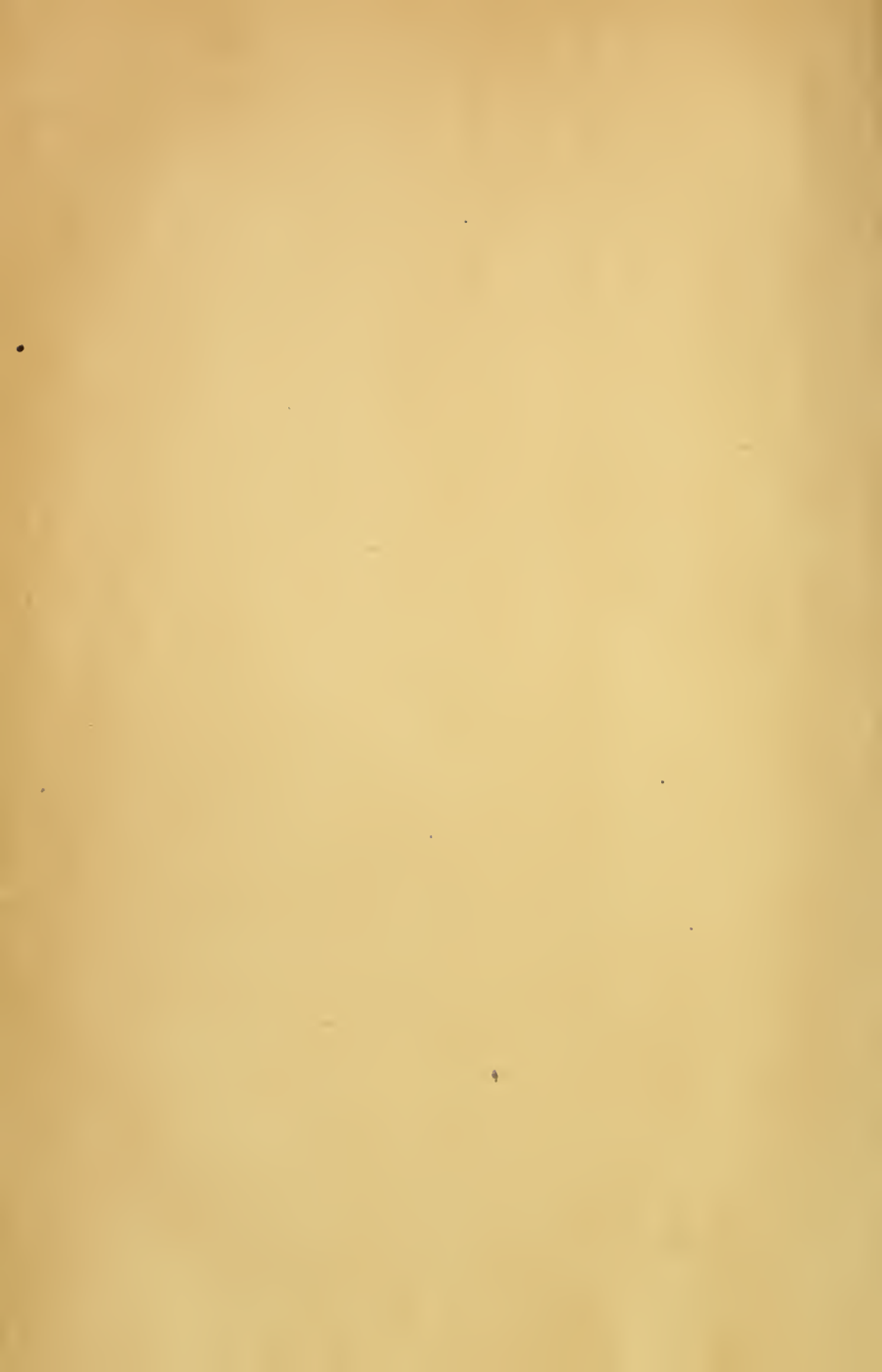
Professor Henry van Dyke, D.D., LL.D.

BV 4070 .A56 R4 1856

Phillips Academy.

Report of committee on deed
of gift and donations





REPORT
OF
COMMITTEE
ON
DEEDS OF GIFT
AND
DONATIONS.

*with Supplements
to 1855.*

ANDOVER:
PRINTED BY W. F. DRAPER.
1856.



REPORT :

THE undersigned, a Committee appointed under a Resolution of the Board adopted April 13, 1853: "To consider what parts of the Deeds of Gift and other instruments under which funds are held by the Trustees, it may be expedient to print for the use of the members of the Board, and report to the Board the result of their investigations," have attended to the duty assigned them, and report.

As it was apparent that much time and labor would be required for the investigation, the Committee at an early day after their appointment requested the Treasurer to keep this matter before him, and, as his other duties would permit, to collect the necessary materials. He has accordingly carefully examined the Records of the Trustees, their files of papers and account books, relating to both Institutions from the beginning. In some cases, where original papers were wanting, he has supplied the deficiency by obtaining certified copies from the Registry of Deeds or of Probate. After the most diligent search, and inquiry of Mr. Farrar and others, he has failed to find some papers which once had an existence; but none that are deemed essential to a complete financial history of the Institutions.

The Treasurer next caused copies to be prepared of the material parts of these numerous documents, and drew out from the account books condensed statements of all Gifts to the Institutions, with the names of the Donors: he also copied from the records of the Trustees, their doings in relation to such donations; and from their files

many letters which serve to throw light on the history of the bestowment of the funds.

These copies and statements were all prepared with references to the Files, Records, and Account Books of the Trustees, so as greatly to facilitate the remaining labors of the Committee.

The whole Committee now took the matter in hand, and in several protracted sessions verified the accuracy of the copies and statements prepared by the Treasurer, by comparing them with the original documents, records, and accounts. In matters of account the Committee simplified and condensed the statements, so far as could be done without creating obscurity. These statements embrace donations for present use, the accounts of which were long since closed, as well as donations for permanent investment.

It thus appears that the labors of the Committee have been extended far beyond the limits prescribed in the resolution under which they were appointed. But it seemed to the Committee that it would gratify the Board to have spread out before them, not only the conditions on which they hold their funds, but the amount of funds held under those conditions; and would also gratify them to see how much had been contributed, and by whom, to meet exigencies as they had occurred in the history of these Institutions.

To render these labors useful to the Trustees, the materials thus collected should be printed, as the Committee think, and be bound with blank leaves for notes and additions. And they recommend that the Treasurer be instructed to procure one hundred copies thereof, to be so printed and bound for the use of the Trustees and Visitors. Respectfully submitted.

JOHN AIKEN,
WM. J. HUBBARD, } *Committee.*
J. L. TAYLOR,

Andover, Feb. 1, 1856.

PHILLIPS ACADEMY.

OBLIGATION OF THE HON. JOHN PHILLIPS, Esq.

1777.

Haverhil, May 29, 1777.

Know all men, that I, John Phillips of Exeter, in the Province of New Hampshire, in Testimony of my desire for the improvement of youth in useful knowledge and virtue, and to lay the foundation of a School in the South Parish, in the Town of Andover; to advance this important purpose, do hereby bind and oblige myself to pay to Samuel Phillips, Esq., the Rev. William Symmes, and Jonathan French, and Mr. Nehemiah Abbot, all of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Province of Massachusetts Bay, and to William Phillips and Oliver Wendell, Esqs., of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and Province last mentioned, (whom I appoint, together with myself, as Trustees of the said School), the sum of One Thousand Six Hundred and Sixty-six Pounds, Thirteen Shillings and Four Pence, within one year from the date hereof, to be improved by the said Trustees solely for the purpose above expressed.

JOHN PHILLIPS.

TEST. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, JR.

A receipt for the amount of £1605, 1s. 6d. is endorsed upon this bond, signed by Samuel Phillips, Jr.

AGREEMENT BETWEEN S. PHILLIPS OF ANDOVER,
J. PHILLIPS OF EXETER, AND SAMUEL PHILLIPS, JR.,
OF ANDOVER.

No Date.

THIS document is among our files, *in the hand writing of Samuel Phillips, Jun.*, (afterwards Lieut. Governor,) without date, and with numerous erasures, and interlineations, and appears to have been one of his first draughts of the Constitution of the Academy, the topics and style in the two documents differing only in some slight particulars.

“ This Indenture, made the —— day of ——, in the year of our Lord ——, by and between S. P. of A., in the ——, Esq., and J. P. of E. in the ——, Esq., of the one part, and S. P. Jun'r, of said A., gentleman, of the other part, witnesseth, that the said S. P. and J. P., for the causes and considerations, and for the uses and purposes hereinafter expressed, have granted, and do by these presents grant unto the said S. P. Jun'r, and his heirs, all the right, title and interest, either of us have in certain pieces and parcels of land lying and being in ——.

“ And the said S. P. and J. P., do also further give, assign, and set over unto the said S. P. Jun'r, and to his heirs forever, the sum of —— to have and to hold the same land, and the same sum of money, to the use and purposes, and upon the Trust hereafter mentioned.

“ The lands shall be let out on proper terms, and the said sum of money put to interest on good security, or both improved in such a way as shall be found on the whole most beneficial; and the whole of the rents, profits, issues, and interest of said land and of said sum of money, shall be forever appropriated, laid out and expended, for the support of a Public Free School or Academy, in the

South Parish, in the town of A. aforesaid, in the manner and form following.

“The said S. P. and J. P., Esqrs. shall, together with seven other persons, whom they shall nominate and appoint, be Trustees of said School, (said Trustees consisting, and they and their successors forever hereafter to consist of a number not less than nine or more than eighteen,) of whom the Master for the time being shall ever be one; a major part shall be laymen and respectable freeholders, and a major part shall *not* consist of the inhabitants of the town where the Seminary is situate.

“The Trustees shall meet once a year, and every year, at said School, on the — Tuesday of —, also upon emergencies when called thereto as hereafter directed; and a major part of the whole Trustees shall, when regularly convened, have power to transact the business of their trust.

“The first meeting of the Trustees shall be on the — day of —, at the dwelling house —, on the lands purchased of Capt. Joshua Holt, where S. P., Jun'r, now resides; at which shall be chosen the officers of the Trust, a name shall be given to this Seminary, and to its principal Instructor, and such other business relating to this Institution transacted as the Trust shall think proper.

“There shall be chosen annually a President, Clerk, and Treasurer, as officers of the Trust, out of their own number, who shall continue in their respective offices till their places are supplied by a new election. The Master may not be chosen President, and no member shall sustain the office of Clerk and Treasurer at the same time.

“The President shall in all cases give his voice and vote, in common with any other member; and whenever there shall be an equal division of the members on any question, it shall determine on that side whereon the President shall have given his vote; and in his absence at

any meeting of the Trustees, another shall be appointed, who shall be vested with the same power during such absence. He shall call special meetings upon the application of any three of the Trustees, or upon the concurrence of any two of the Trustees in sentiment with him, on the occasion of such meeting. And upon the decease of the President, a special meeting may be called by any three of the Trustees. All notifications for special meetings shall express the business to be transacted, if convenient, and be given at least one month previous to such meeting, if not incompatible with the welfare of the Seminary.

“The Clerk shall record all votes of the Trustees, inserting the names of those present at every meeting. He shall keep a fair record of every donation, with the name of each benefactor, the purpose to which it is appropriated, if expressed, and of all expenditures, and a true copy of the whole shall be taken and kept in the Seminary, to be open for the perusal of all men.

“The Treasurer shall, previous to his receiving the interest of the Seminary into his hand, give bond for the faithful discharge of his office, in such sum as the Trustees shall direct, with sufficient sureties. He shall give duplicate receipts for all monies received, one to the person delivering the same, and the other to the President or Clerk, as the Trustees shall direct. And the Trustees shall take such other measures as they shall judge requisite to make the Treasurer accountable, and effectually to secure the interest of the Seminary.

“The Trustees shall let or rent out the lands in such manner as they shall find, on the whole, most profitable; they may make sale of any kind of estate, make purchases, or improve the property of the Seminary in any way, which they judge will best serve its interest.

“Upon the death, resignation, or removal, of the Master appointed by the said S. P. and J. P., the Trustees

shall appoint another in his stead; and ever after, from time to time, as there shall happen any vacancy in this office, they shall supply it.

“Whereas the success of this Institution much depends, under Providence, on a discreet appointment of the principal Instructor, and the human mind is liable to imperceptible bias; it is required that when any candidate for election, as a principal Instructor, is so near of kin to any member of the Trust as a nephew or cousin, in determining that election, any member, to whom the candidate is so related, shall not sit.

“The Trustees are empowered to appoint such Assistant or Assistants, in and for the service of the Seminary, as they shall judge will best promote its usefulness, and as may be duly encouraged.

“No person shall be chosen as a principal Instructor unless a professor of the Christian religion; of exemplary manners; of good natural abilities, and literary acquirements; of a good acquaintance with human nature; of a natural aptitude for instruction and government. And in the appointment of any Instructor, regard shall be had to qualifications only, without preference of kindred or friend, place of birth, education, or residence.

“The Trustees shall make a contract with each Master and Assistant before their entrance upon office, as to salary and perquisites; of which there shall be no alteration but in their favor, which the said Trustees are empowered to make, as to them shall appear reasonable, and as the incomes of the Seminary will admit.

“It shall be their duty to inquire into the conduct of the Master and Assistant or Assistants; and if they, or either of them, be found justly chargeable with such misconduct, neglect of duty, or incapacity, as the said Trust shall judge renders them, or either of them, unfit to continue in office, they shall remove the Master, or any Assistant so chargeable.

“The Trustees shall determine the qualifications requi-

site to entitle youth to an admission into this Seminary.

“As the welfare of the Seminary will be greatly promoted by its students being conversant with persons of good character only, no scholar may enjoy the privileges of this Institution, who shall board in any family which is not licensed by the Trustees.

“And in order to preserve this Seminary from the baneful influence of the incorrigibly vicious the Trustees shall determine for what reasons a member shall be expelled, and the manner in which the sentence shall be administered.

“The Trustees, at their annual meeting, shall visit the Seminary, (and inquire into its regulations, any of which they may amend or discontinue), examine into the proficiencies of the scholars; examine and adjust all accounts relative to the Seminary, and make any farther rules and orders which they find necessary; provided, that nothing ever be done inconsistent with any rule herein particularly directed.

“They shall, as the funds will permit, without affecting the support of the Master or any Assistant, have power to erect such buildings as they may think necessary; and at a convenient season, when of sufficient ability, shall erect a large, decent building, sufficient to accommodate at least fifty scholars with boarding, besides conveniences for the Master and his family, unless it shall be the determination of a major part of all the Trustees that the true design of this Institution may be better promoted by the scholars boarding in private families, and by some other improvement of the interest of the Seminary. They shall, from time to time, order such repairs as they shall judge necessary.

“Upon the death, resignation, or incapacity for the service, by reason of age or otherwise, of any of the Trustees, the remaining Trustees shall supply the vacancy by a new election.

“ In settling the salary and perquisites of the Master, and in the consideration of every other question, in which the Master is particularly interested, he shall not sit. And if any question shall come before the Trustees, wherein the town, or parish where the Seminary is situate may be a party, or particularly interested, and any minister belonging to such town is a Trustee, in the consideration of such question he shall not sit.

“ At the meetings of the Trustees there shall be made decent, not extravagant entertainment; economy is to be ever viewed by Trustees and Instructors in their respective capacities as an object worthy their particular recommendation.

“ The Master, when appointed, shall receive applications for the admission of scholars and determine them; conforming to the rules instituted by the Trustees respecting the same.

“ He shall conform himself to the regulations established by the Founders and Trust, and have power from time to time to make such farther rules and orders as he shall find necessary for the internal management and regulation of the Seminary; which rules and orders shall be likewise subject to the examination, amendment, or discontinuance of the Trustees, at their discretion.

“ It shall ever be considered as the first and principal duty of the Master, to regulate the tempers, to enlarge the minds, and form the morals of the youth committed to his care.

“ There shall be taught in the Seminary, the English, Latin, and Greek languages, writing, arithmetic, music, and the art of speaking;—also practical geometry, logic, and geography, and any other of the liberal arts and sciences or languages, as opportunity and ability may hereafter admit and as the Trustees shall direct.

“ The Master is to give special attention to the health of the scholars, and ever to urge the importance of an habit of industry. For these purposes it is to be a part of

his duty to encourage the scholars to perform some manual labor, such as gardening or the like, so far as is consistent with cleanliness and the inclination of their parents; and the fruit of their labors shall be applied, at the discretion of the Trustees, to enlarging the Library, or in some other way extending the usefulness of this Seminary.

“But above all, it is expected that the Master’s attention to the *disposition* of the minds and morals of the youth under his charge will exceed every other care; well considering that though goodness without knowledge (as it regards others), is weak and feeble, yet knowledge without goodness is dangerous, and that both united form the noblest character, and lay the surest foundation of usefulness to mankind.

“It is therefore required, that he most attentively and vigorously guard against the earliest irregularities:—that he frequently delineate in their natural colors the deformity and odiousness of vice, and the beauty and amiableness of virtue:—

“that he spare no pains to convince them of their numberless and indispensable obligations to abhor and avoid the former, and to love and practise the latter;—of the several great duties they owe to God, their country, their parents, their neighbor, and themselves:—that he critically and constantly observe the variety of their natural tempers, and solicitously endeavor to bring them under such discipline as may tend most effectually to promote their own satisfaction and the happiness of others:—

“that he early inure them to contemplate the several connections and various scenes incident to human life, furnishing such general maxims of conduct as may best enable them to pass through all with ease, reputation, and comfort.

“And whereas, many of the students in this Seminary may be devoted to the sacred work of the Gospel Ministry:—that the true and fundamental principles of the Christian religion may be cultivated, established, and per-

petuated in the Christian church, so far as this Institution may have influence, it shall be the duty of the Master, as the age and capacity of the scholars will admit, not only to instruct and establish them in the truth of Christianity, but also early and diligently to inculcate upon them the great and important Scripture doctrines of the existence of One True God, the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost — of the Fall of Man — the Depravity of Human Nature — the Necessity of an Atonement — and of our being Renewed in the Spirit of our Minds. The doctrines of Repentance towards God, and of Faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ — of Sanctification by the Holy Spirit, and of Justification by the Free Grace of God, through the Redemption that is in Jesus Christ, in opposition to the erroneous and dangerous doctrine of Justification by our own merit, or a dependence on Self-Righteousness; together with the other important doctrines and duties of our holy Christian Religion.

And whereas, the most wholesome precepts without frequent repetition may prove ineffectual; it is further required of the Master, that he not only urge, and re-urge, but continue from day to day, to impress these instructions.

And let him ever remember, that the design of this Institution can never be answered without his persevering, incessant attention to this duty.

Protestants only shall ever be concerned in the Trust or Instruction of this Seminary.

The election of all officers, herein required, shall be by ballot only.

This Seminary shall be ever equally open to youth of requisite qualifications from every quarter, provided that none be admitted till, in common parlance, they can read English well, excepting such particular members as the Trustees may hereafter license.

And in order to prevent the smallest perversion of the true intent of this Foundation, it is again declared, that the first and principal object of this Institution is the pro-

motion of true Piety and Virtue; the second, instruction in the English, Latin, and Greek languages, together with writing, arithmetic, music and the art of speaking; the third, practical geometry, logic, and geography; and the fourth, such other of the liberal arts and sciences or languages as opportunity and ability may hereafter admit, and as the Trustees shall direct. And this indenture shall be read by the President once a year, and every year, at the annual meeting of the Trustees.

Whereas, in the course of human events, the period may arrive, when the prosperity of this Institution may be promoted by removing it from the place where it is founded; if it shall hereafter be judged, upon mature and impartial consideration of all circumstances, by two-thirds of the Trustees, that for good and substantial reasons, which at this time have not an existence, the true design herein expressed will be better served, by removing the Seminary to some other place, it shall be in their power to remove it accordingly; provided that if this event shall ever take place, there shall be fairly and truly entered on the Clerk's records, all the reasons whereon the determination was grounded, and the same shall be subscribed by the members who effected the determination.

But unless the good of mankind shall manifestly require it, this Seminary shall never be removed from the South Parish in the Town of Andover.

And we hereby reserve to ourselves, during any part of our natural lives, the full right jointly to make any special rule for the perpetual government of this Institution, which shall be equally binding on those whom they may concern with any clause in this Indenture; provided no such rule shall be subversive of the true design herein expressed. We also reserve to ourselves, a right jointly to appoint one person to succeed in the Trust after our decease or resignation, to whom shall be transferred the same right of appointment, and to his successors in the said Trust forever.

And the said S. P. Jun'r, doth hereby for himself, his heirs, executors and administrators, covenant to and with the said S. P. and J. P., Esqrs., their heirs, executors, and administrators, that he will stand seized forever, of the lands and monies aforesaid, to and for the uses and purposes, and upon the Trust aforesaid, and for no other use or purpose whatsoever, and that the same shall ever be subject to the regulations aforesaid.

In witness whereof, the parties aforesaid, have hereunto set their hands and seals, the day and year first aforewritten.

NO SIGNATURES.

1788—April 21.

DONATION BY THE HON. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, AND
HON. JOHN PHILLIPS.

THE CONSTITUTION OF PHILLIPS ACADEMY.

A SHORT reflection upon the grand design of the great Parent of the Universe in the creation of mankind, and the improvements of which the mind is capable both in knowledge and virtue, as well as upon the prevalence of ignorance and vice, disorder and wickedness, and upon the direct tendency and certain issue of such a course of things, must occasion, in a thoughtful mind, an earnest solicitude to find the source of these evils and their remedy; and a small acquaintance with the qualities of young minds—how susceptible and tenacious they are of impressions, evidences that *youth* is the important period, on the improvement or neglect of which depend the most important consequences to individuals themselves and the community.

A serious consideration of the premises, and an observation of the growing neglect of *youth*, have excited in us a painful anxiety for the event, and determined us to make, in the following Conveyance, a humble dedication to our Heavenly Benefactor of the ability, wherewith he hath blessed us, to lay the foundation of a public free School or Academy for the purpose of instructing Youth, not only in English and Latin Grammar, Writing, Arithmetic, and those Sciences, wherein they are commonly taught; but more especially to learn them the *great end and real business of living*.

Earnestly wishing that this Institution may grow and flourish; that the advantages of it may be extensive and lasting; that its usefulness may be so manifest, as to lead

the way to other establishments on the same principles; and that it may finally prove an eminent means of advancing the Interest of the great Redeemer, to His patronage and blessing we humbly commit it.

Know all men by these presents, that we, Samuel Phillips of Andover, in the County of Essex, and State of Massachusetts Bay, Esq., and John Phillips of Exeter, in the County of Rockingham, and State of New Hampshire, Esq., for the causes and considerations, and for the uses and purposes hereinafter expressed, have granted, and do by these presents grant unto the Hon. William Phillips, Esq., Oliver Wendell and John Lowell, Esqs., of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and State of Massachusetts Bay, the Rev. Josiah Stearns, of Epping, in the County of Rockingham aforesaid, Elias Smith, of Middleton, William Symmes and Jonathan French, Clerks, Messrs. Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, and Eliphalet Pearson, gentlemen, and Mr. Nehemiah Abbot, Yeoman, all of Andover aforesaid, and to their heirs, all the right, title, and interest, either of us have in certain parcels of land, hereafter mentioned, viz.:

In three several pieces of land, situate in Andover aforesaid; the first of which contains about twelve acres, the second piece contains about twenty-eight acres, the third piece contains about thirty acres, being lately part of the estate of George Abbot, Esq., deceased, and conveyed by Capt. Joshua Holt, administrator on said estate, to Samuel Phillips, Esq., aforesaid, March first, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven;—likewise two other parcels of land in said Andover, situate near the two first mentioned pieces, containing about thirty-nine acres, conveyed by Solomon Wardwell to said Phillips, January twenty-fourth, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven, together with all the buildings on said lands;—likewise two other pieces of wood land, situate in said Andover, containing about thirty-two acres, conveyed by

said Nehemiah Abbot to said Phillips, January twelfth, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-eight;—likewise about two hundred acres of land in the town of Jaffrey, in the County of Cheshire, and State of New Hampshire, conveyed by John Little to said Phillips, September fourth, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven.

And the said Samuel Phillips, and John Phillips, do also farther give, assign, and set over unto the said William Phillips, Oliver Wendell, Josiah Stearns, William Symmes, Elias Smith, Jonathan French, Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Eliphalet Pearson, and Nehemiah Abbot, and to their heirs, the sum of one thousand six hundred and fourteen pounds, to have and to hold the same land and the same sum of money, to them and to their heirs, to the *use* and upon the *trust*, hereafter mentioned.

The lands shall be let out on proper terms, and the said sum of money put to interest on good security, or both improved in such way, as shall be found on the whole most beneficial; and the whole of the rents, profits, issues, and interest of said land, and of said sum of money, shall be forever appropriated, laid out, and expended, for the support of a public *Free School* or *Academy* in the South Parish, in the Town of Andover aforesaid, in manner and form following:

The said Samuel Phillips and John Phillips, shall, together with the beforenamed William Phillips, Oliver Wendell, John Lowell, Josiah Stearns, William Symmes, Elias Smith, Jonathan French, Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Eliphalet Pearson, and Nehemiah Abbot, be Trustees of said School; and hereafter the Master for the time being, shall ever be one of the Trustees; a major part shall be laymen and respectable freeholders; also, a major part shall not consist of the inhabitants of the town where the Seminary is situate.

The Trustees shall meet on the last Tuesday of April, instant; and ever after, once in every year, on such day as they shall appoint; also upon emergencies, when called

thereto, as hereafter directed; and a major part of the Trustees shall, when regularly convened, be a *quorum*; of which quorum a major part shall have power to transact the business of their Trust, except in cases hereafter excepted; and their first meeting shall be at the dwelling house on the lands purchased of Capt. Joshua Holt, where Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, now resides, at which shall be chosen the Officers of the Trust; a name shall be given to this Seminary and its principal Instructor; and such other business, relating to this Institution, transacted, as the Trustees shall think proper.

There shall be chosen annually a President, Clerk, and Treasurer, as Officers of the Trust, out of their own number, who shall continue in their respective offices, till their places are supplied by a new election; and, upon the decease of either of them, another shall be chosen in his room at the next meeting. The Master shall not be chosen President, and no member shall sustain the office of Clerk and Treasurer at the same time.

The President shall, in all cases, give his voice and vote in common with any other member; and, whenever there shall be an equal division of the members on any question, it shall determine on that side, whercon the President shall have given his vote; and in his absence, at any meeting of the Trustees, another shall be appointed, who shall be vested with the same power, during such absence;—he shall call special meetings upon the application of any three of the Trustees, or upon the concurrence of any two of the Trustees in sentiment with him on the occasion of such meeting. And upon the decease of the President, a special meeting may be called by any three of the Trustees. All notifications for special meetings shall express the business to be transacted, if convenient; and be given at least one month previous to such meeting, if not incompatible with the welfare of the Seminary; and, when a special meeting shall be called for the appointment of an Instructor, or to transact other business

of material consequence, information shall be given by leaving a written notification at the house of each Trustee, or in such other way, as that the President, or members notifying, shall have good reason to believe that each member has received the notice.

The Clerk shall record all votes of the Trustees, inserting the names of those present at every meeting. He shall keep a fair record of every donation, with the name of each benefactor, the purpose to which it is appropriated, if expressed, and of all expenditures, and a true copy of the whole shall be taken and kept in the Seminary, to be open for the perusal of all men; and if he shall be absent at any meeting of the Trustees, another shall be appointed, to serve in his room, during such absence.

The Treasurer shall, previous to his receiving the interest of the Seminary into his hand, give bond for the faithful discharge of his office, in such sum as the Trustees shall direct, with sufficient sureties, to the Trustees of the Seminary for the time being by name; said bond to express the *use* both in the obligatory part and in the condition. He shall give duplicate receipts for all monies received, countersigned by one of the Trustees; one to the Donor, the other to be lodged with such member as the Trustees shall from time to time direct; and the Trustees shall take such other measures as they shall judge requisite to make the Treasurer accountable, and effectually to secure the interest of the Seminary.

The Trustees shall let or rent out the lands in such manner as they shall find, on the whole, most profitable; they may make sale of any kind of estate, make purchases, or improve the property of the Seminary in any way, which they judge will best serve its interest.

Upon the death, resignation, or removal, of the Master appointed by the said Samuel Phillips and John Phillips, the Trustees shall appoint another in his stead; and ever after, from time to time, as there shall happen any vacancy in this office, they shall supply it.

Whereas the success of this Institution much depends, under Providence, on a discreet appointment of the principal Instructor, and the human mind is liable to imperceptible bias ; it is therefore required, that, when any candidate for election, as a principal Instructor, is so near a kin to any member of the Trust as a nephew or cousin, in determining that election, any member, to whom the candidate is so related, shall not sit.

The Trustees are empowered to appoint such Assistant or Assistants, in and for the service of the Seminary, as they shall judge will best promote its usefulness, and as may be duly encouraged.

No person shall be chosen as a principal Instructor unless a professor of the Christian religion ; of exemplary manners ; of good natural abilities, and literary acquirements ; of a good acquaintance with human nature ; of a natural aptitude for instruction and government ; and, in the appointment of any Instructor, regard shall be had to qualifications only, without preference of kindred or friend, place of birth, education, or residence.

The Trustees shall make a contract with each Master and Assistant before their entrance upon office, as to salary ; of which there shall be no alteration but in their favor, which the said Trustees are empowered to make, as to them shall appear reasonable, and as the incomes of the Seminary will admit.

It shall be their duty to inquire into the conduct of the Master and Assistant or Assistants ; and, if they, or either of them, be found justly chargeable with such misconduct, neglect of duty, or incapacity, as the said Trustees shall judge renders them, or either of them, unfit to continue in office, they shall remove the Master, or any Assistant so chargeable.

The Trustees shall determine the qualifications requisite to entitle youth to an admission into this Seminary.

As the welfare of the Seminary will be greatly pro-

moted by its members being conversant with persons of good character only, no scholar may enjoy the privileges of this Institution, who shall board in any family which is not licensed by the Trustees.

And, in order to preserve this Seminary from the baneful influence of the incorrigibly vicious, the Trustees shall determine for what reasons a scholar shall be expelled, and the manner in which the sentence shall be administered.

The Trustees, at their annual meeting, shall visit the Seminary, and examine into the proficiency of the scholars; examine and adjust all accounts relative to the Seminary, and make any farther rules and orders which they find necessary, and not inconsistent with any rule that is or may be established by the Founders.

They shall, as the funds will permit, without affecting the support of the Master or any Assistant, have power to erect such buildings as they may think necessary; and at a convenient season, when of sufficient ability, shall erect a large, decent building, sufficient to accommodate at least fifty scholars with boarding, besides the Master and his family, unless it shall be the determination of a major part of all the Trustees, that the true design of this Institution may be better promoted by the scholars boarding in private families, and by some other improvement of the interest of the Seminary. They shall, from time to time, order such repairs as they shall judge necessary.

Upon the death, resignation, or incapacity for the service, by reason of age or otherwise, of any of the Trustees, the remaining Trustees shall supply the vacancy by a new election.

In settling the salary and perquisites of the Master, and in the consideration of every other question, in which the Master is particularly interested, he shall not sit. And, if any question shall come before the Trustees, wherein the town, or parish where the Seminary is situate may be a party, or particularly interested, and any minister be-

longing to such town is a Trustee, in the consideration of such question he shall not sit.

At the meetings of the Trustees there shall be made decent, not extravagant entertainment; economy is to be ever viewed by Trustees and Instructors in their respective capacities as an object worthy their particular recommendation.

The Master, when appointed, shall receive applications for the admission of scholars and determine them agreeably to the rules respecting the same.

He shall conform himself to the regulations established by the Founders and Trustees, and have power from time to time to make such other consistent rules and orders as he shall find necessary for the internal management and regulation of the Seminary; which rules and orders shall be subject to the examination, amendment, or discontinuance of the Trustees, at their discretion.

It shall be ever considered as the first and principal duty of the Master, to regulate the tempers, to enlarge the minds, and form the morals of the youth committed to his care.

There shall be taught in this Seminary, the English, Latin, and Greek languages, Writing, Arithmetic, Music, and the Art of Speaking;—also practical Geometry, Logic, and Geography, and any other of the liberal Arts and Sciences or Languages, as opportunity and ability may hereafter admit, and as the Trustees shall direct.

The Master is to give special attention to the health of the scholars, and ever to urge the importance of a habit of industry. For these purposes it is to be a part of his duty to encourage the scholars to perform some manual labor, such as gardening or the like, so far as is consistent with cleanliness and the inclination of their parents; and the fruit of their labor shall be applied, at the discretion of the Trustees, for procuring a Library, or in some other way increasing the usefulness of this Seminary.

But above all, it is expected that the Master's attention

to the disposition of the *minds* and *morals* of the youth under his charge will exceed every other care; well considering that, though goodness without knowledge (as it respects others), is weak and feeble, yet knowledge without goodness is dangerous, and that both united form the noblest character, and lay the surest foundation of usefulness to mankind.

It is therefore required, that he most attentively and vigorously guard against the earliest irregularities:—that he frequently delineate in their natural colors the deformity and odiousness of vice, and the beauty and amiableness of virtue:—that he spare no pains to convince them of their numberless and indispensable obligations to abhor and avoid the former, and to love and practise the latter;—of the several great duties they owe to God, their country, their parents, their neighbor, and themselves:—that he critically and constantly observe the variety of their natural tempers, and solicitously endeavor to bring them under such discipline as may tend most effectually to promote their own satisfaction and the happiness of others:—that he early inure them to contemplate the several connections and various scenes incident to human life, furnishing such general maxims of conduct as may best enable them to pass through all with ease, reputation, and comfort.

And, whereas many of the students in this Seminary may be devoted to the sacred work of the Gospel Ministry:—that the true and fundamental principles of the Christian religion may be cultivated, established, and perpetuated in the Christian church, so far as this Institution may have influence, it shall be the duty of the Master, as the age and capacities of the scholars will admit, not only to instruct and establish them in the truth of Christianity, but also early and diligently to inculcate upon them the great and important Scripture doctrines of the existence of One True God, the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost—of the Fall of Man—the Depravity of Human

Nature—the Necessity of an Atonement—and of our being Renewed in the Spirit of our Minds; } the doctrines of Repentance toward God, and of Faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ—of Sanctification by the Holy Spirit, and of Justification by the Free Grace of God, through the Redemption that is in Jesus Christ, in opposition to the erroneous and dangerous doctrine of Justification by our own merit, or a dependence on Self-Righteousness; together with the other important doctrines and duties of our holy Christian Religion.

And, whereas, the most wholesome precepts without frequent repetition may prove ineffectual; it is farther required of the Master, that he not only urge, and re-urge, but continue from day to day, to impress these instructions.

And let him ever remember, that the design of this Institution can never be answered without his persevering, incessant attention to this duty.

Protestants only shall ever be concerned in the Trust or Instruction of this Seminary.

The election of all Officers, shall be by *ballot* only.

This Seminary shall be ever equally open to youth of requisite qualifications from every quarter, provided that none be admitted till, in common parlance, they can read English well, excepting such particular numbers as the Trustees may hereafter license.

And, in order to prevent the smallest perversion of the true intent of this Foundation, it is again declared, that the *first* and *principal* object of this Institution is the promotion of true Piety and Virtue; the *second*, instruction in the English, Latin, and Greek languages, together with Writing, Arithmetic, Music and the Art of Speaking; the *third*, practical Geometry, Logic, and Geography; and the *fourth*, such other of the Liberal Arts and Sciences or Languages as opportunity and ability may hereafter admit, and as the Trustees shall direct. And these Regula-

tions shall be read by the President, at the annual meetings of the Trustees.

Whereas, in the course of human events, the period may arrive, when the prosperity of this Institution may be promoted by removing it from the place where it is founded; if it shall hereafter be judged, upon mature and impartial consideration of all circumstances, by two-thirds of the Trustees, that for good and substantial reasons, which at this time do not exist, the true design herein expressed will be better served, by removing the Seminary to some other place, it shall be in their power to remove it accordingly; provided that if this event shall ever take place, there shall be fairly and truly entered on the Clerk's records, all the reasons whereon the determination was grounded, and the same shall be subscribed by the members who effected the determination; but unless the good of mankind shall manifestly require it, this Seminary shall never be removed from the South Parish in the Town of Andover.

And we hereby reserve to ourselves, during any part of our natural lives, the full right jointly to make any special Rules for the perpetual Government of this Institution, which shall be equally binding on those whom they may concern with any clause in these Regulations; provided no such Rule shall be subversive of the *true design* herein expressed. We also reserve to ourselves, a right jointly to appoint one person to succeed in the Trust after our decease or resignation, to whom shall be transferred the same right of appointment, and to his successors in the said Trust forever.

In witness whereof, we the Subscribers, have hereunto set our hands and seals, this twenty-first day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-eight.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of

JOHN ABBOTT,
HANNAH HOLT.

SAMUEL PHILLIPS, (S.)

JOHN PHILLIPS. (S.)

The within written Instrument was again signed, sealed, and delivered by the within named Samuel Phillips, Esq., and John Phillips, after the insertion of the words, "and to their heirs," in the first page, "and to their heirs," and "to them and to their heirs," in the third page of the foregoing Instrument, on the twenty-ninth day of April, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-eight. In presence of us,

J. MOTTEY.

EDWARD WENDELL.

• State of New Hampshire, Rockingham ss., Oct'r 13, 1791.

Then the Hon. John Phillips, Esq., personally acknowledged the foregoing Instrument to be his free act and deed. Before me,

OLIVER PEABODY, *Just. Pacis.*

Know all men, that I, Samuel Phillips, of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esq., heir to, and administrator on the estate of Samuel Phillips deceased, one of the grantors in the before-written Instrument, at the signing whereof by the said Phillips deceased, the subscriber to this release was present, for the causes and considerations, and for the uses and purposes therein expressed, do by these presents, release and confirm to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors in that office all my right, title, and interest in the lands and buildings, described in the said Instrument: to have and hold the same, to them and their successors, for the uses and purposes aforesaid.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this thirteenth day of July, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety-three.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of

JOHN PICKERING,
JOHN CLARK.

SAMUEL PHILLIPS, (S.)

Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Essex ss., July 13, 1793.

Then Samuel Phillips, last named, personally acknowledged the Instrument, by him subscribed, to be his free act and deed. Before

JOHN PICKERING, *Just. Pacis.*

ESSEX ss.

The foregoing Deed of Samuel Phillips, Esq., and John Phillips, Esq., founding and instituting the Academy at Andover, and this Deed of release of Samuel Phillips, Esq., son of Samuel first named, were received in the Registry of Deeds, July 13, 1793, and are recorded Book 156, leaves 192, 193, 194, and 195, and examined by

JOHN PICKERING, *Reg'r.*

1778—April 28.

ORGANIZATION OF THE BOARD OF TRUSTEES.

Andover, April 28, 1778.

At the first meeting of the Trustees of the School or Academy founded in Andover, at the dwelling house, where Mr. Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, now resides, on the day above written; present —

THE HON. SAMUEL PHILLIPS,
 “ “ JOHN PHILLIPS,
 WILLIAM PHILLIPS, Esq.
 OLIVER WENDELL,
 JOHN LOWELL, Esq.
 THE REV. WILLIAM SYMMES,
 ELIAS SMITH,
 JONATHAN FRENCH,
 MESSRS. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, JUN'R,
 ELIPHALET PEARSON,
 NEHEMIAH ABBOT.

The Constitution being read, then proceeded to the choice of the following officers:—

THE REV. JONATHAN FRENCH, *Clerk*,
 THE HON. SAMUEL PHILLIPS, Esq., *President*,
 MR. NEHEMIAH ABBOT, *Treasurer*.

The Founders appointed Mr. ELIPHALET PEARSON the *first* Instructor.

Voted, that the Seminary be called Phillips School. The title of Preceptor was given to the principal Instructor.

Academy Records, page 27.

1778—Oct. 7.**QUARTERLY BILLS FOR TUITION AND INCIDENTALS.**

Voted, that each Scholar belonging to the School, shall pay quarterly an equal proportion of the charge that has for the last quarter arisen, or shall arise, for the support of an Assistant, purchasing fire-wood, and other incidental occasions; which proportion shall be previously settled by a Committee to be chosen for this purpose. Mr. Phillips, Mr. Abbot, and Mr. Pearson were chosen a Committee for the purpose.

Academy Records, page 30.

1778—Oct. 8.**COMMITTEE APPOINTED TO APPLY FOR AN ACT OF INCORPORATION.**

Voted, that the Hon. William Phillips, Oliver Wendell, Esq., John Lowell, Esq., of Boston, and Mr. Samuel Phillips, of Andover, be a Committee, in the name of the Trustees of Phillips School in said Andover, to make application to the General Court for an Act of Incorporation.

Academy Records, page 31.

1779—April 20.**NAME CHANGED TO PHILLIPS ACADEMY.**

Voted, that the Committee appointed to apply to the General Court for an Act of Incorporation, as they had not completed that business, be continued.

Voted, that the same Committee be empowered to change the name of the Seminary from *Phillips School*, to that of *Phillips Academy*, and the title of the Principal Instructor from *Preceptor* to *Rector*; provided it may be done without giving offence.

Also Voted, that if an Act of Incorporation should be obtained, and there may be liberty for it, that it may be inserted, that the number of the Trustees shall not exceed *thirteen*, nor be less than *eleven*.

Academy Records, page 33.

1779—April 21.

DONATION BY HON. J. PHILLIPS, WM. PHILLIPS, AND
S. PHILLIPS.

Voted, that the thanks of the Trustees be given to the Hon. Samuel Phillips, John Phillips, and Wm. Phillips, Esqrs., for their generous donation of *eighty pounds* for the discharge of Mr. Pearson's salary for the past year.

Academy Records, page 36.

1780—April 18.

ASSESSMENT ON THE SCHOLARS.

Whereas by the state of the currency and the enlarged plan of the Institution, the funds appropriated to the support of the School are rendered insufficient for that purpose, therefore,

Voted, that an assessment be levied on the Scholars for that part of the support of the Preceptor and Assistant, which the funds will not afford; and the same diminish, as the funds increase; and cease, when they may be sufficient for that purpose, and the other purposes of the Institution.

Academy Records, pages 36, 37, and 57.

The amount thus assessed was at first about two and a half dollars hard money per quarter.

Academy Records, page 37.

1780 — April 19.

DONATION BY MR. HOOPER.

Voted, that Mr. Lowell, Mr. Wendell, and Mr. Phillips, Jun'r, be a Committee to write a Letter of Thanks to Mr. Hooper, for the donation of a *Bell* for the use of the School.

Academy Records, page 38.

1780 — April 20.

DONATION BY HON. JOHN PHILLIPS.

The Hon. John Phillips, of Exeter, presented a donation to the School of *thirty-two pounds*, to discharge the Treasurer's account, which amounted to that sum.

Academy Records, page 40.

1780 — Oct. 4.

STATE OF MASSACHUSETTS BAY—AN ACT TO INCORPORATE AN ACADEMY IN THE TOWN OF ANDOVER,
BY THE NAME OF PHILLIPS ACADEMY.

Preamble.

WHEREAS the education of youth has ever been considered by the wise and good, as an object of the highest consequence to the safety and happiness of a people ; as at that period the mind easily receives and retains impressions, is formed with peculiar advantage to piety and virtue, and directed to the pursuit of the most useful knowledge : and, whereas the Honorable Samuel Phillips, of Andover, in the County of Essex, Esq., and the Honorable John Phillips, of Exeter, in the County of Rockingham, and State of New Hampshire, Esq., on the first day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-eight, by a legal Instrument of that date, gave, granted, and assigned to the Honorable William Phillips, Esquire, and others, therein named, and to their heirs, divers lots and parcels of land, in said Instrument described, as well as certain other estate, to the use and upon the trust following, viz. :—that the rents, profits, and interest thereof, be forever laid out and expended by the Trustees in the said Instrument named, for the support of a Public Free School or Academy, in the town of Andover:—and, whereas the execution of the generous and important design of the grantors aforesaid, will be attended with very great embarrassments, unless by an act of incorporation, the Trustees, mentioned in the said Instrument, and their successors, shall be authorized to commence and prosecute actions at law, and transact such other matters in their corporate capacity, as the interest of the said Academy shall require :—

Academy Established.

I. Be it therefore enacted by the Council and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same; that there be and hereby is established in the Town of Andover, and County of Essex, an Academy, by the name of *Phillips Academy*, for the purpose of promoting true piety and virtue, and for the education of youth, in the English, Latin, and Greek languages, together with Writing, Arithmetic, Music, and the Art of Speaking; also practical Geometry, Logic, and Geography, and such other of the liberal Arts and Sciences, or Languages, as opportunity may hereafter permit, and as the Trustees, hereinafter provided, shall direct.

Trustees Appointed and Incorporated.

II. Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Hon. Samuel Phillips, of Andover aforesaid, Esq., the Hon. John Phillips, of Exeter, aforesaid, Esq., the Hon. William Phillips and Oliver Wendell, Esqs., and John Lowell, Esq., of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and State of Massachusetts Bay, the Reverend Josiah Stearns, of Epping, in the County of Rockingham aforesaid, the Reverend William Symmes, of said Andover, the Reverend Elias Smith, of Middleton, in the said County of Essex, the Reverend Jonathan French, Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Esq., Mr. Eliphalet Pearson, gentleman, and Mr. Nehemiah Abbot, yeoman, all of Andover aforesaid, be, and they hereby are nominated and appointed Trustees of said Academy; and they are hereby incorporated into a body politic, by the name of the *Trustees of Phillips Academy*; and that they, and their successors, shall be and continue a body politic and corporate, by the same name forever.

Lands Confirmed to the Trustees.

III. And be it further enacted by the authority afore-

said, that all the lands and monies, which, by a legal Instrument, bearing date the first day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-eight, were given, granted, and assigned, by the aforementioned Samuel Phillips, and John Phillips, unto the said William Phillips, Oliver Wendell, John Lowell, Josiah Stearns, William Symmes, Elias Smith, Jonathan French, Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Eliphalet Pearson, and Nehemiah Abbot, and to their heirs, be, and they hereby are confirmed to the said William Phillips and others, last named, and to their successors, as Trustees of Phillips Academy forever, for the uses and purposes, and upon the Trust, which in said Instrument are expressed: and the Trustees aforesaid, their successors, and the officers of the said Academy, are hereby required in conducting the concerns thereof, and in all matters relating thereto, to regulate themselves conformably to the true design and intention of the said grantors, as expressed in their instrument above mentioned.

Trustees to have one common Seal.—May Sue and be Sued.

IV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said Trustees and their successors, shall have one common Seal, which they may make use of in any cause or business, that relates to the said office of Trustees of the said Academy; and they shall have power and authority to break, change, and renew the said Seal, from time to time, as they shall see fit; and that they may Sue and be Sued in all actions real, personal, and mixed, and prosecute and defend the same unto final judgment and execution, by the name of the *Trustees of Phillips Academy*.

Empowered to Elect their Officers, and Ordain Rules, etc.

V. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said Samuel Phillips and others, the Trustees aforesaid, and their successors, the longest lived and

survivors of them, be the true and sole Visitors, Trustees, and Governors of the said Phillips Academy, in perpetual succession forever; to be continued in the way and manner hereafter specified, with full power and authority to elect such officers of the said Academy, as to them, the said Trustees, Governors, and Visitors aforesaid, and their successors, shall from time to time, according to the various occasions and circumstances seem most fit and requisite; all which shall be observed by the officers, scholars, and servants of the said Academy, upon the penalties therein contained: provided notwithstanding, that the said rules, laws, and orders be no ways contrary to the laws of this State.

Number of Trustees not to exceed thirteen.

VI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the number of the Trustees aforesaid, and their successors, shall not at any one time be more than *thirteen* nor less than *seven*; seven of whom shall constitute a quorum for transacting business, and the major part of the members present at any legal meeting, shall decide all questions that shall come before them, except in the instances hereinafter excepted:

The principal Instructor to be one.

That the principal Instructor for the time being, shall ever be one of them; that a major part shall be laymen and respectable freeholders; also, that a major part shall consist of men who are not inhabitants of the town where the Seminary is situate. And to perpetuate the succession of said Trustees.

Vacancies of Trustees, how supplied.

VII. Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that as often as one or more of the Trustees of said Phillips Academy shall die or resign, or in the judgment of a major part of the other Trustees, be rendered by age or otherwise incapable of discharging the duties of his office,

then, and so often, the Trustees then surviving and remaining, or the major part of them, shall elect one or more persons to supply the vacancy or vacancies.

The Trustees to be deemed capable in the law to take and receive by gift, grant, etc.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Trustees aforesaid, and their successors, be and they hereby are rendered capable in law to take and receive by gift, grant, devise, bequest or otherwise, any lands, tenements, or other estate, real and personal; provided that the annual income of the said real estate shall not exceed the sum of five hundred pounds, and the annual income of the said personal estate shall not exceed the sum of two thousand pounds, both sums to be valued in silver at the rate of six shillings and eight pence by the ounce; to have and to hold the same to them, the said Trustees and their successors, on such terms and under such provisions and limitations, as may be expressed in any deed or instrument of conveyance to them made; provided always, that neither the said Trustees, nor their successors, shall ever hereafter receive any grant or donation, the condition whereof shall require them or any others concerned, to act in any respect counter to the design of the first grantors, or of any prior donation. And all deeds and instruments, which the said Trustees may lawfully make, shall, when made in the name of the said Trustees, and signed and delivered by their Treasurer, and sealed with the common seal, bind the said Trustees and their successors, and be valid in law.

Two thirds of said Trustees empowered to remove the Seminary.

IX. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if it shall hereafter be judged upon mature and impartial consideration of all circumstances, by two thirds of all the Trustees, that for good and substantial reasons, which at this time do not exist, the true design of this Institution will be better promoted by removing the Sem-

inary from the place where it is founded, in that case it shall be in the power of the said Trustees, to remove it accordingly, and to establish it in such place within this State as they shall judge to be best calculated for carrying into effectual execution the intention of the Founders.*

In the House of Representatives, Oct. 4th, 1780.

This Bill having been read several times, passed to be enacted.

JOHN HANCOCK, *Speaker.*

In Council, Oct. 4, 1780.

This Bill having had two several readings, passed to be enacted.

JOHN AVERY, *D. Secretary.*

We consent to the enacting of this Bill.

S. CUSHING,	T. DANIELSON,	SAMUEL NILES,
J. FISHER,	BENJ. AUSTIN,	A. FULLER,
MOSES GILL,	N. CUSHING,	JNO. PITTS.
H. GARDNER,	WM. WHITING,	STEPHEN CHOATE.

The above subscription, and also the caption to the Act Incorporating the Academy, is copied from the original document on file in the office of the Secretary of State, in Boston. The Preamble there, stands in the hand writing of Lieut. Gov'r Samuel Phillips, and also the first enacting clause in part. The remainder of the manuscript is partly in his hand, and partly in that of two others.

This was the *Last Act* of the "Great and General Court," before the New State Government was organized.

* Academy Records, pages 21-26.

1781 — Aug. 16.

At a special meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Aug. 16, 1781, the Constitution and Act of Incorporation being read, the Trustees proceeded to act according to the powers therein granted them, and chose the following officers, viz.:

THE REV. JONA. FRENCH, *Clerk*,
 “ HON. SAM’L PHILLIPS, Esq., *Pres.*
 MR. NEHEMIAH ABBOT, *Treas.*

Academy Records, page 41.

1781 — Aug. 17.**DEPOSIT MONEY REQUIRED.**

Voted, that no person be hereafter admitted into the Academy without paying eighteen shillings advance money, for which every such scholar shall have credit in the last term of his continuance at the Academy; and if the dues of said term do not amount to that sum, they shall then receive the overplus.

Academy Records, page 44.

This usage was continued and the amount of the deposit increased from time to time, until 1815, when it ceased:—the money in all cases being repaid, except a small balance not called for, which was applied towards paying for the New Academy.

Academy Ledger, pages 22, 36, and Journal, *passim*.

1782 — May 22.**SEAL OF THE CORPORATION.**

Voted, that the thanks of the Trustees be given to the Hon. Oliver Wendell, and John Lowell, Esq., for the donation of a Seal for the Academy.

Academy Records, page 50.

1783—July 7, et. seq.

DONATIONS BY SAM'L, JNO., AND WM. PHILLIPS, Esqs.

Received of them, they having given the same to the Trustees in equal parts as per deed;

Cost of New Academy and Land south of the same, £950. = \$3,166,66.

Academy Records, page 40, 45, 53, 55, 60. — Journal, p. 6. — Ledger, p. 7.

This building stood in the south-western part of the present Seminary Lawn, opposite the Abbot Professor's House, and was burnt, with most of its contents, on the night of January 30, 1818.

Academy Records, page 344.

The Land included in this donation is the present Common, "The Old Training-Field," in front of the Mansion House.

1789—Oct. 16.

DONATION BY HON. JOHN PHILLIPS.

At the annual meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at the house of the Hon. Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Esq., July 12, 1790—

Voted, that the Hon. Samuel Phillips, Jun'r, Rev. Mr. Tappan, and Mr. Pearson, be a Committee to draft a vote of thanks to the Hon. John Phillips, Esq., for his very generous donation to the Academy.

At the same meeting, the Committee appointed to prepare a vote of thanks to the Hon. John Phillips for his donation, reported the following:—

The Board having been made acquainted by a legal instrument bearing date the 16th day of Oct'r, 1789, this day communicated, that the Hon. John Phillips, Esq., of Exeter, one of the Founders of this Academy, for, and in consideration of farther promoting the virtuous and pious

education of youth (poor children of genius, and of serious disposition especially), in Phillips Academy, founded in Andover, in the State of Massachusetts, has given, and granted to the Trustees of said Academy and their successors, or their order, certain notes of hand therein described, to a very large amount, under certain reservations therein mentioned.

Voted, that the thanks of the Board be presented to the Hon. John Phillips, Esq., for his before-cited pious and liberal donation, whereby he has still further manifested his generous and ardent zeal for the promotion of knowledge, virtue, and piety, and conferred an additional and lasting obligation upon the Academy. Upon this occasion, the Trustees cannot but add their fervent wish and prayer, that the *Donor*, the distinguished *friend and patron* of science and religion, may live to behold, with increasing joy and satisfaction, the happy fruits of this, and of all his other pious liberalities; and at a very remote period, his numerous acts of benevolence may receive that reward, which original and infinite goodness can bestow.

The above report was accepted, and the Clerk directed to communicate the same.

Academy Records, pages 77, 78.

This donation amounted to £7,189, 9s. 5½d.

Academy Ledger, page 4.

Respecting the use and appropriation of income from this donation, see Report of Committee.

Academy Records, pages 122, 123.

1794 — July 7.

DONATION BY HON. WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

The Hon. William Phillips, Esq., having legally transferred to the Trustees of the Academy, ten shares in Andover Bridge, "for the purpose of aiding the education of

Youths of serious and promising capacities, who need pecuniary aid" — :

Voted, that the thanks of the Board be presented to the Hon. William Phillips, Esq., for his generous and pious donation, calculated to promote knowledge, virtue, and piety, and diffuse their benefits to those, who, without such aids, might remain ignorant, and of course exposed to irreligion and vice.

Voted, that the Clerk be directed to inclose a copy of the above vote to the Hon. William Phillips, Esq.

Academy Records, page 94.

This donation amounted to £190.

Academy Ledger, page 6.

1795 — April 28.

LEGACY OF HON. JOHN PHILLIPS. — EXTRACT FROM HIS WILL.

"And my will is, that two thirds of the residue of my estate shall be improved by the Trustees of Phillips Exeter Academy, and one third thereof by the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, to whom the respective proportions are by me given and granted, and to their successors, for the benefit more especially of Charity Scholars, such as may be of excelling genius and of good moral character, preferring the hopefully *pious*.; and such of these, who are designed to be employed in the great and good work of the gospel ministry, having acquired the most useful human literature, in either of these Academies or other seminaries, may be assisted in the study of Divinity, (if a Theological Professor is not employed in either of the two forementioned Academies), under the direction of some eminent Calvinistic minister of the gospel, until such time as an able, pious, and orthodox Instructor shall, at least in part, be supported in one or both these Academies, as a Professor of Divinity, by whom

they may be taught the important principles and distinguishing tenets of our holy Christian Religion.”

Academy Records, page 171.

This Legacy amounted to £1,419, 18s. 4d.

Academy Ledger, page 5;—

and this sum was afterwards consolidated with the donation into one fund.

1795 — Aug. 15.

DONATION BY JOHN FOXCROFT, ESQ.

Deed on file, No. 18.

Know all men by these presents, that I, John Foxcroft, of Cambridge, in the County of Middlesex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esq., in consideration of twenty-eight pounds, ten shillings and two pence, lawful money, paid by the Trustees of Phillips Academy, which is founded in Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth aforesaid; the receipt whereof I hereby acknowledge, do (for promoting the purposes for which said Academy was instituted), hereby remise, release, and forever quit-claim to them, the Trustees of Phillips Academy, aforesaid, and to their successors in that office forever, Five Lots of Land in Paris, County of Cumberland, and Commonwealth aforesaid, viz.: Lot No. Six, in the First Range, No. Fourteen in the Eighth Range, No. Fourteen, Fifteen, and Sixteen in the Ninth Range, each of said Lots containing one hundred acres, be the same more or less, with the privileges to the same belonging.

To have, and to hold the same to them, the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors forever. And I do covenant with the said Trustees and their successors, to warrant and defend the said premises against the lawful claims and demands of all persons claiming from, by, or under me.

In witness whereof, I, the said John Foxcroft, with Sarah, my wife, in token of her relinquishing her right of dower and power of thirds in the premises, have hereunto set our hands and seals, this fifteenth day of August, Anno Domini, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-five.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of

ABR'M BIGELOW,
JOEL ROBINSON.

JOHN FOXCROFT, L.S.

SARAH FOXCROFT, L.S.

MIDDLESEX, SS.

Cambridge, Aug. 15, 1795.

John Foxcroft and Mary Foxcroft, within named, personally acknowledged the within instrument, by them subscribed, to be their voluntary deed.

Before me, ABR'M BIGELOW, *Just. Pacis.*

CUMBERLAND, SS.

Received November 11th, 1805, and recorded with the Records of Deeds for said County, Libro 47, Folio 368 and 369.

Att.

ELIAS MERRILL, *Reg.*

1795 — Sept. 14.

VOTE OF THANKS ON THE ABOVE DONATION.

Voted, that the thanks of this Board be given to John Foxcroft, Esq., for his donation of Land to the Academy, communicated by Judge Phillips.

Academy Records, page 106.

This donation amounted to £213.

Academy Ledger, page 8.

1797 — Feb. 27.

GRANT BY THE GENERAL COURT OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In accordance with an application by a committee of the Trustees.

Academy Records, page 93.

XLV. Resolve granting Half a Township to certain Academies, to be laid out under the direction of the Committee for the sale of Eastern Lands.

1797 — Feb. 27.

Resolved, that in pursuance of a report of a Joint Committee which has been accepted by both branches of the Legislature, there be, and hereby is granted to the Trustees of Dummer Academy, to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, to the Trustees of Groton Academy, and to the Trustees of Westford Academy respectively, and to their respective successors, one Half Township of six miles square, for each of their Academies, to be laid out or assigned by the Committee for the sale of Eastern Lands, in some of the unappropriated lands in the District of Maine, belonging to this Commonwealth, excepting all lands within six miles of Penobscot River, with the reservations and conditions of settlement which have usually been made in cases of similar grants; which tracts the said Trustees, respectively, are hereby empowered to use, sell, or dispose of, as they may think most for the benefit of their respective Institutions.

SAMUEL ADAMS, *Governor,*

SAMUEL PHILLIPS, *Pres. of the Senate.*

EDWARD H. ROBBINS, *Speaker,*

JOHN AVERY, *Secretary.*

“Lands in the District of Maine Dr. to General Court's grant, for Half a Township of Land granted to the Academy, and to be laid out in the unappropriated lands in that District, as appears on the Records of the General Court, estimated, £550 = \$1,833.33.”

Academy Journal, page 11.

1797 — May 15.

At a meeting of the Committee of Exigences, at the house of the Hon. Samuel Phillips,

Voted, that the Hon. Mr. Phillips employ a suitable person to look out Half a Township of Land in the District of Maine, which has been granted by the General Court to Phillips Academy, and give him such instructions as he shall judge proper.

Voted, that the Hon. Mr. Phillips be requested, in behalf of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, to make application to the Committee for the sale of Eastern Lands, for an assignment of Half a Township of Land to the said Academy, conformably to a late grant of the General Court.

Academy Records, page 116.

Pursuant to said Resolve, the Committee of the General Court on Eastern Lands, by deed dated March 19, 1800, conveyed to the Trustees a tract of land in the County of Cumberland, being part of Township Number Four, subject to the following conditions:—that the said Grantees or their assigns, shall lay out and convey to each settler, who settled on said tract before the first day of January, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and eighty-four, one hundred acres of land, to be laid out so as best to include his improvements, and be least injurious to the adjoining lands; and that they shall settle in said tract ten families in six years, including those now settled thereon; and that they shall lay out three lots of one hundred and sixty acres each for the following

uses, viz.:—one Lot for the use of the Ministry, one for the first settled Minister, his heirs and assigns, and one Lot for the use of Schools in the said Tract hereby conveyed.

1799—Dec. 27.

At a special meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy,

Voted, that one Lot in said Half Township, containing one hundred acres, be reserved and appropriated by the Committee aforesaid last named, for the use of the Ministry; one other Lot containing one hundred acres, for the use of the first settled Minister, in said half township, and one farther Lot, containing one hundred acres for the support of a School or Schools within the premises, to be located as said Committee shall deem best.

Academy Records, pages 131, 132.

1801—Dec. 12.

LIEUT. GOVERNOR PHILLIPS'S FIRST DONATION.

Wishing to contribute to the promotion of Christian Knowledge and Piety, a part of the substance wherewith God has blessed me, and out of respect and affection to my native town—I, Samuel Phillips, of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, do make the following donation, for the purposes hereinafter mentioned, and I do hereby direct my heirs, executors, and administrators, within one year after my decease, to pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, or their successors in office, the sum of one thousand dollars, in trust for the purposes hereinafter mentioned, to the payment of which, well and truly to be made, I bind my heirs, executors and administrators, firm-

ly by these presents; the said sum to be by the Trustees aforesaid, and their successors, always kept out at interest upon good security, and the interest thence arising to be disposed of in the manner following, viz.:—one-sixth part to be annually added to the principal sum forever; and the other five-sixth parts to be laid out in the purchase of the following books, viz.: Dr. Doddridge's Address to the Master of a Family on Family Religion, his Sermons on the Religious Education of Children, the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism, Dr. Watts's Divine Songs, Dr. Hemmenway's Discourse to Children; and when the income shall permit, Dr. Doddridge's Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul, and other like pious writings, to be by the said Trustees and their successors as aforesaid, or by a committee of their appointment, distributed among the inhabitants, who do now, or may hereafter reside within the present boundaries of the said town of Andover; that is to say, the aforesaid Address to the Master of a Family, on Family Religion, to be given to every young man who may be about to enter into a family state, and to such others being already heads of families, as to them shall seem best; and the other books aforesaid, to be annually distributed in such manner as to the said Trustees shall appear best calculated to promote the pious design of said Treatises, and the real object of this appropriation; and in the said distribution it is desired, that the friendly advice and assistance of the Congregational Ministers within the limits aforesaid may be requested. And whenever in the progress of time, the income of said fund shall, in the judgment of the said Trustees or their successors as aforesaid, be more than sufficient to supply the several families within the limits aforesaid, and the said families shall in fact, have been so supplied, the surplus of said income to be applied at the discretion of the said Trustees and their successors as aforesaid, to the use of Phillips Academy aforesaid, and the farther promotion of the pious designs of the honorable founders thereof.

And it is requested that the aforesaid sum, when paid, and the interest thereon from time to time received, together with the whole disposition and distribution of the same, be fairly entered in a book of record, for this purpose provided, and ever open to the inspection and perusal of all men.

In witness of all which, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twelfth day of December, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and one.

Signed, sealed, and Delivered
in presence of

FRANCIS L. LEE,
AMOS BLANCHARD, JUN'R.

SAMUEL PHILLIPS. (s.)

Records, Gov'r Phillips's Donation, pages 2-4.

1802 — Jan. 27.

LIEUT. GOV. PHILLIPS'S SECOND DONATION.

Being desirous, in addition to an appropriation made in an instrument bearing date December twelfth, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and one, of contributing still farther of the substance wherewith God hath blessed me, to the pious education of young children in my native town; and also to a more extensive diffusion of religious knowledge and evangelical piety — I, Samuel Phillips, of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, do now make another donation for the purposes hereinafter mentioned; and I do hereby direct my heirs, executors, and administrators, within one year after my decease, to pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, or their successors in office, the sum of Four Thousand dollars in money, or in private notes of hand, with such securities as the said Trustees shall fully approve, in trust for the purposes hereinafter mentioned; to the payment of which, well and truly to be made, I bind my heirs, executors, and administrators, firmly by these presents; the said sum to

be by the Trustees aforesaid and their successors, always kept out at interest upon good security, and the interest thence arising to be disposed of in the manner following, to wit: one sixth part to be ever hereafter annually added to the principal for an increasing capital sum; and the other five-sixth parts of the interest of said capital sum to be laid out in the manner following — that is to say, the five-sixth parts of the interest arising from one fourth part of the aforesaid capital sum to be appropriated and applied according to the best judgment of the said Trustees, partly for rendering those Females who may be employed as Instructors in the several District Schools, within the aforesaid town of Andover, better qualified for the discharge of their delicate and important trust; and partly for extending the term of their instructions in such Districts within the said Town, as, notwithstanding the provision therefor annually made by said Town, may stand in most need of additional aid; provided always, that this additional aid shall in no one year be given to more than one third part of the whole number of Districts within the present boundaries of the aforesaid Town of Andover. And the five-sixth parts of the interest arising from the other three fourth-parts of the aforesaid capital sum, to be appropriated and applied in the following manner, to wit: for procuring the following books — namely, Bibles, Testaments, and Psalters, the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism, Dr. Watts's Divine Songs for Children, Dr. Hemmenway's Discourse to Children, Dr. Doddridge's Address to the Master of a Family, on Family Religion, his Sermons on the Religious Education of Children, his Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul, Law's Serious Call to a Devout and Holy Life, Mason's Treatise on Self-Knowledge, Henry's Discourse concerning Meekness, and Orton's Discourses to the Aged, together with other like pious books, as the income of the said capital sum, agreeably to the aforementioned apportionment may permit; to be distributed by the said Trustees and their suc-

cessors, or by a committee or agents of their appointment, among poor and pious Christians, not belonging to the aforesaid Town, to whom such writings may be peculiarly grateful, and also among the inhabitants of new towns and plantations, or other places, where the means of religious knowledge and instruction are but sparingly enjoyed, in such manner as the said Trustees in their wisdom and prudence may think best calculated to promote the object of this donation.

And to enable the said Trustees and their successors in office, to form the most correct opinion of the proper objects of this donation, they are respectfully desired to request the necessary information of pious Ministers of religion in different parts of the country. It is also requested, that the said sum first above mentioned, when paid, and the interest thereon from time to time received, together with the whole disposition and distribution of the same, be fairly entered in a book of record, for this purpose provided, and ever open to the inspection and perusal of all men. And it is further requested, that the said Trustees and their successors, as aforesaid, in all future time, may ever bear in mind, that the principal object of this donation, is the preservation of the essential and distinguishing doctrines of the Gospel, as professed by our pious ancestors, the first settlers of New England, and of such writings as are consentaneous thereto; above all, it is ardently hoped and expected, that in their selection of books for the distribution aforesaid, all possible care will be taken by the Trustees aforesaid, to guard against the dissemination of the least particle of Infidelity or Modern Philosophy; and also against the dispersion of such theological treatises or speculations, as tend to undermine the fundamental principles of the Gospel plan of salvation, or to reduce the Christian Religion to a system of mere morality; without which guard there will be great reason to fear that the object of this donation will be totally frustrated.

Confiding however in the wisdom and fidelity of the said Trustees, I cheerfully commit the execution of the design of this donation, as herein expressed, to their pious care, and the success of it to the blessing of Almighty God, whose gracious smiles are through the Mediator humbly implored on it and them.

In witness of all which, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-seventh day of January, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and two.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

SAMUEL FARRAR,

SAMUEL PHILLIPS, (L.S.)

AMOS BLANCHARD, JUN.

Records, Gov'r Phillips's Donation, pages 4-8.

After the funeral of the Lieut. Governor, Feb. 15, 1802, the Trustees of Phillips Academy being together at his late dwelling house, the two donations, made by him, one of one thousand dollars and the other of four thousand dollars, were communicated by the Clerk.

Voted, that the Trustees of Phillips Academy do most cheerfully accept the sacred and important trust committed to them by his Honor, the late worthy and pious Lieut. Governor Samuel Phillips, Esq., by an instrument bearing date the 12th day of Dec'r, 1801, and also by another instrument bearing date the 27th day of Jan'y, 1802, this day communicated.

Academy Records, page 139.

1803 — Aug. 23.

DONATIONS BY DRS. PEARSON, MORSE, AND MADAM PHILLIPS AND SON.

Voted, that the thanks of the Board be given to Dr. Pearson and Dr. Morse, for the Books presented by them to the Academy, and to Madam Phillips for the present of an excellent and elegant Clock for the use of the Acad-

my, and also for green Blinds for four Windows in the Academy, and for Painting a Room and Staircase in Mr. Newman's house, and also for Paper, Quills, and Wafers, for the use of the Academy, and also to Capt. Phillips, for Painting that part of the Academy, that has been lately altered and repaired.

Academy Records, pages 167, 168.

1804 — Jan. 23.

LEGACY OF HON. WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Extract from the Codicil of the Honorable William Phillips's Will proved at the Probate Office, in Boston, Jan'y 23, 1804:—the Will being dated June 20, 1792, and the Codicil, April 18, 1797.

“Thirdly, I give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, Four Thousand dollars in trust, for the same purposes which are expressed by the Honorable John Phillips, late of Exeter, in that part of his last will which devises one third of his real estate, to be improved by said Trustees for charitable uses, therein mentioned.”

True extract from the Registry of Probate, for the County of Suffolk, Lib. 102, Fol. 34.

Attest,

PERKINS NICHOLS, *Reg'r.*

William Phillips, Esq., further stated, that he had, in obedience to said Will, paid over the said sum of Four Thousand dollars into the hands of the Treasurer, who had, agreeably to the directions of the Committee of Investment, invested the said Legacy in six per cent. stock. Whereupon,

Voted, that the said payment and investment is satisfactory to this Board, and that the said William Phillips, Esq., in his said capacity of executor to the said Hon. William Phillips, Esq., deceased, be discharged in virtue thereof, in full from the said Legacy.

Academy Records, page 180.

1804 — Aug. 22.DONATIONS BY MADAM PHŒBE PHILLIPS, AND
HON. JOHN PHILLIPS.

Received of them a Trunk and Blank Books for the use of the Treasurer; also, Cash \$19,86.

Academy Records, page 182.

1805 — Aug. 20.DONATIONS BY SAMUEL ABBOT, ESQ., AND
MADAM PHŒBE PHILLIPS.

Received of them a set Amer. Edit. Encyc. Brit. 18 vols.; also, 68 vols. of Books.

Academy Records, page 194.

1807 — Sept. 2.

FIRST DONATION BY SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

Samuel Farrar, Esq., having stated to this Board, that there is due to him from Phillips Academy, the sum of Four Hundred and Fifty dollars, being his salary as Treasurer, for the three years past: and having requested the Trustees to accept the same as a Donation from him; to put the same out at interest, and to add the interest annually to the principal, thereby to form an accumulating fund to be applied (when it shall have increased to such an amount as to afford a sufficient income), to such charitable purposes, consistent with the design of this Institution, as he may hereafter designate; and in case of his decease without directing the object to which the same

shall be appropriated, then to be applied to the general purposes of this Institution: — whereupon,

Voted, that the preceding proposal be accepted upon the terms above specified.

Academy Records, page 217.

1809 — March 27.

SECOND DONATION BY SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen,

Having in the year 1807, with the leave of your Board, vested in the Academy Books the sum of \$450, being a part of the allowance made me as Treasurer, to be kept on interest, and the income to be applied to some useful object consistent with the general principles of the Institution, and the Board having allowed me the right of making the appropriation: — I would hereby propose, that Twelve Dollars of that income be annually expended in Prizes among the most Meritorious Pupils of the Academy, agreeably to such regulations as you may think best adapted to increase attention to the Latin and Greek languages, and to Moral and Religious instruction; and that this continue so long as it shall appear to be the most useful appropriation: and I would farther request that the remainder of the said income, together with the income of Five Shares in the Andover Bridge, and One Share in the Londonderry Turnpike, which I wish, with your leave, to add to said fund, may be applied to the procuring of an able and accomplished Master, to teach the Students of the Academy, and of the Theological Institution, the Theory and Practice of Sacred Music, under such regulations, as you shall prescribe.

With much respect, Gentlemen, I am

Your humble serv't,

SAMUEL FARRAR.

See File of Wills and Letters.

These Donations constituted a fund called the Prize Fund, which gradually increased by additions of the income to the principal, and by repeated Gifts from Mr. Farrar, until it amounted to twelve thousand nine hundred eighty-three dollars and sixty-one cents, and was first used to erect the double Brick House, afterwards transferred to the Seminary, and then, in 1833-5 was appropriated toward paying for erecting the Dormitories: and in 1841, the sum of Five Thousand and Thirty-Six dollars and eighty-nine cents was given by Mr. Farrar to the income account of this fund, and then applied to pay arrears in the expense account of the English Department.

See Sem. Records, pages 297, 341. — Academy Ledger, pages 85, 86, 88.— Also, Academy Journal pages 309, 343, 351, 396.

In this manner the whole account of this Fund was closed: no prizes were ever paid from it, as it was judged by the Trustees, that the Scholars were sufficiently stimulated in their studies without such an incentive.

1810—Aug. 21.

DONATION BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Received of him, Deeds of two parcels of Land, one lying near the Parsonage in the South Parish of Andover, the other in Manchester, New Hampshire.

See Deeds on file, Nos. 22 and 23.

By the sale of these Lands as conveyed by said Deeds, the Trustees realized at the time, \$45,00, and \$140,02 = \$185,02.

See Academy Journal, pages 92, 97.

1811—Aug. et. seq.

The Premises now occupied by Samuel Farrar, Esq., were Leased to him for a term of fifty years, under certain conditions and reservations, he paying an annual rent for the same, and erecting the Buildings as now occupied.

Academy Records, pages 306, 307, 316, 317.

1811 — Aug. 19.

DONATIONS BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Certificates of Six Shares in Andover Bridge, cost at
\$110 = \$660,00.

Academy Journal, page 97.

1812 — Sept. 5.

Cash received of him, to purchase Books for the
Academy Library, \$400,00.

Academy Journal, page 104.

1812 — Sept. 5, et. seq.,

In successive years to January, 4, 1827.

CONTRIBUTIONS BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS,
FOR THE SUPPORT OF CHARITY SCHOLARS.

Academy Journal, page	99	.	.	.	.	\$258,00
"	"	"	114	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	120	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	127	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	136	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	144	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	157	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	176	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	186	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	196	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	207	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	219	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	227	.	.	500,00
"	"	"	245	.	.	500,00

\$6758,00

These Contributions were successively acknowledged
by votes of thanks to His Honor, which appear on the
Records.

1815 — Aug. 22.

ENTRANCE MONEY REQUIRED.

Voted, to accept the Report of the Committee appointed to devise ways and means, etc., as follows:—

The Committee appointed to devise ways and means that the income of the Phillips Charity Fund may be applied to its primary object, ask leave to report:—

That the only practicable method of promoting this very desirable object, that has occurred to their mind, is to increase the tax on those who enjoy the advantages of the Academy.

Your Committee therefore propose to your consideration, that the Five Dollars heretofore paid as a deposit, be paid in future as entrance money, not to be refunded; and that every Student during his connection with the Academy, be charged at the rate of Five Dollars a quarter for Tuition, Fuel, and incidental expenses, excepting such only, as shall be exempted from such quarterly charge by a Committee appointed for this purpose.

Academy Records, page 332.

This account was continued until 1850, and then closed. The annual income from this source averaged about \$300; and the total amount of income on this account was \$9,980.

Academy Ledger, pages 58, 103, 141, and Journal, *passim*.

1816 — Aug. 20.

DONATION BY CYRUS KINGSBURY, ESQ.

Received of him, for the assistance of Charity Students, \$10.

Academy Journal, page 129.

1816 — Aug. 20, et. seq., to 1821.DONATIONS BY THE BOSTON FEMALE EDUCATION
SOCIETY.

Received for the Support of Charity Students.

Academy Journal, page 129	. . . .	\$138,33
“ “ “ 138	. . . .	151,43
“ “ “ 145	. . . .	154,43
“ “ “ 158	. . . .	112,00
“ “ “ 177	. . . .	92,00
“ “ “ 186	. . . .	22,00
		<hr/>
		\$670,19

1818 — March 16.DONATIONS BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS,
FOR REBUILDING THE ACADEMY.

Voted, that in consideration of the generous subscription of Two Thousand dollars by His Honor Lieut. Gov. William Phillips, and of the advanced state of the season, and in firm hope of future necessary subscriptions, it is expedient, to proceed without delay to procure materials of the first necessity for rebuilding the Academy, agreeably to the plan accepted by the Trustees at their last meeting, and to prosecute the business as far and as fast as funds for this purpose shall be collected or assured.

Academy Records, page 345.

1818 — Aug. 18.

Voted, that the President and Dr. Holmes be a committee to make a proper expression of the gratitude of this Board to His Honor William Phillips, for his generous offer of Three Thousand dollars in addition to Two Thousand dollars already given for rebuilding Phillips Academy.

Academy Records, page 347.

1818 — Aug. 18, et. seq.**GENERAL CONTRIBUTION FOR REBUILDING THE
ACADEMY.**

From President Kirkland and others.

Academy Ledger, page 61. — Journal, pages 147 to 164, *passim*.

Total amount \$3683,83.

The balance of the expense of rebuilding the Academy was paid from various unappropriated funds then in the hands of the Trustees.

Academy Ledger, pages 61, 124. — Journal, pages 205-342.

The whole expense of this Edifice was \$13,252,73.

1819 — Aug. 17.**DONATIONS BY HON. S. T. ARMSTRONG, AND
MRS. MARGARET PHILLIPS.**

Voted, that the thanks of this Board be given to S. T. Armstrong, Esq., for the generous donation of Five Sets of his edition of Scott's Family Bible, to be deposited in the Library of Phillips Academy, and to be loaned from time to time, by the Librarian, to such members of the Academy as are unable to purchase for themselves.

Voted, that the thanks of this Board be presented to Mrs. Margaret Phillips, of Boston, for her very generous donation of a Clock for the School Room of the New Academy.

Academy Records, page 352.

1822—Aug. 20.

DONATION BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

The President having generously offered to furnish Portraits of the Founders and Benefactors of Phillips Academy, viz.:—of the Hon. Samuel Phillips, Hon. John Phillips, Hon. William Phillips, and the late Lieut. Gov'r Samuel Phillips.

Voted, that His Honor William Phillips, and the Trustees residing in Boston, be the Committee for the above purpose.

Academy Records, page 367.

1827—May 25.

LEGACY OF HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Extract from his Will, dated May 25, 1827;—the day previous to his death.

“Item, I give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, for the use of that Academy, Fifteen Thousand dollars.

“Item, my will is, that the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and that each said Society, above named, shall cause the amount so to it bequeathed, to be constituted and forever kept as a fund or capital stock, and to be put to interest, the income of which shall alone be annually appropriated for the purposes of such Society respectively, or added to the fund thus hereby constituted, at the discretion of its respective Trustees and Directors.”

Academy Records, page 387.

A further bequest in this Will to the Theological Seminary, will be found in its place infra with Seminary documents.

This Board entertains a profound and grateful sense of the pious liberality of its late honored and lamented President, the Honorable William Phillips, as manifested in the bequests contained in his last will and testament to the funds of Phillips Academy and the Theological Seminary; a liberality which is rendered more affecting by his uniform and tender solicitude for the welfare of these Institutions, during a long course of years, and by his generous and often repeated donations to their funds: and the Board hereby pledges itself, that in all future dispositions of the donation aforesaid, it will be sacredly guided by the directions of the Donor, and will endeavor to carry his benevolent intentions into full effect.

Voted, that a copy of the foregoing vote be presented to the Hon. Jona. Phillips, executor of the last will and testament of the late Hon. William Phillips.

Academy Records, pages 388, 389.

1829 to 1832.

The Stone Academy was erected and paid for mainly from the income of His Honor William Phillips's Legacy, and from sales of Land in Phipps, Canada, and Land granted by the General Court in Maine.

Cost \$10,352,90.

Academy Ledger, pages 57, 124. — Journal, pages 281, 295, 309.

1830 to 1831.

The Double Brick House was built from the Prize Fund, afterwards transferred to Abbot Fund.

Cost \$8,795,83.

Seminary Records, pages 297, 341. — Academy Ledger, page 62.

Academy Journal, pages 276, 289.

1832 to 1835.

The Dormitories were built from the Prize Fund, and other sources. Cost \$17,999,11.

Academy Ledger, pages 85, 124.—Academy Journal, *passim*.

1835 — May 1.**CONTRIBUTIONS FOR SCHOLARSHIPS.**

By William Bartlet, Esq., Hon. Wm. B. Banister, His Honor Samuel T. Armstrong, and others, \$700.

Academy Journal, page 334.

This Fund was subsequently increased, chiefly by additions of its income, until it amounted in 1846, to \$1,231,85, when it was appropriated to offset unpaid Scholarship Notes, etc., and the account was closed.

Academy Journal, page 127.—Ledger, pages 93, 94.

1836 — Nov. 16, et. seq.**CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE ENGLISH DEPARTMENT.**

Received from the Hon. William Reed,	\$500,00
“ “ “ “ Daniel Safford,	500,00
“ “ “ “ Gerritt Smith,	400,00
“ “ “ “ E. C. Delevan, Esq.,	500,00
“ “ “ “ S. T. Armstrong,	100,00
“ “ Wm. Bartlet, Esq., and others,	215,79
	<hr/>
	\$2,215,79

Academy Ledger, pages 97, 98.—Academy Journal, pages 356, 358, 367, 378, 387, 396, 401.

1850 — Sept. 2.

DONATION BY HON. SAMUEL H. WALLEY.

Voted, that the thanks of the Board be given to Hon. Samuel H. Walley, for his very generous present of Classical Books of Reference for the use of Phillips Academy.

Academy Records, page 522.

1853 — Aug. 2.

DONATION BY SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

It having been communicated to the Board, that Samuel Farrar, Esq., has tendered to the Trustees his Law Library, and the Book Case containing it, and has deposited them in the office of the Treasurer—

Voted, that this Gift be gratefully accepted, and that the thanks of this Board be communicated to Mr. Farrar, for the donation.

Academy Records, pages 530, 531.

1854 — May 31.

DONATION BY THE GRADUATING CLASS OF 1854,
AND OTHERS.

To the Reverend and Honorable, the Trustees of Phillips Academy,
Gentlemen,

The Class in Phillips Academy, now about to graduate, impressed with the conviction that more ample Funds are needed to aid indigent young men while pursuing their Studies in this Institution, and wishing to lay,

though it be in a humble way, the foundation of such a Fund, do hereby give and commit to your charge, the sum of One Hundred dollars for the purposes and under the Trusts following:—that is to say, the said sum of One Hundred dollars, hereby given, if you shall accept the same, together with such additional sums as shall be given by succeeding classes, or by other charitably disposed persons, for the same purpose, and under similar trusts, shall be forever kept as a distinct fund, to be denominated “The Students’ Educational Fund,” and shall be invested in Stocks, or other securities, and the income or interest thence arising only shall be expended. The income of said fund shall be appropriated and expended under the direction of the Principal, the Treasurer, and the Head Teacher in the English Department of said Academy, for the time being, *in aid of worthy indigent Students* in said Acadêmy, and for no other purposes; said appropriation to be made irrespective of the particular course of study pursued.

By a vote of the Class passed this 31st day of May,
A. D. 1854.

WILLIAM A. MOWRY,
R. R. BISHOP,
JOHN ALBEE,

RALPH H. CUTTER,
AUG. T. JONES,
H. E. CHADWICK,
Committee of Class.

The following action was taken at a meeting of the Trustees, held July 31, 1854:—

Voted, to accept the Donation of the Senior Class for the “Students’ Educational Fund,” on the terms specified in the deed of gift.

The Trustees, in accepting the above named Trust, would express their high sense of the nobleness of the act by which this fund has been commenced, and so generous a sum already secured.

May the young gentlemen who have devised and executed thus far this scheme of benevolence, while they

leave this useful memorial of themselves in Phillips Academy, share richly in the Divine benefactions through their subsequent life.

Academy Records, pages 534, 535.

This Fund, by contributions received from John Smith, Esq., Professor C. E. Stowe, Samuel Farrar, Esq., and others, amounts at the present time, to \$1,507,00.

Academy Ledger, page 175.—Academy Journal, *passim*.

THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

 1807 — June 9.

APPLICATION FOR AN ADDITIONAL ACT.

WHEREAS it has been signified in confidence to certain members of this Board, by persons to this Board at present unknown, that large additions to the funds of the Academy may be expected, provided the Trustees may be authorized to receive them, and will appropriate them to the furtherance, and to give effect to the design of the Founders of the Academy, relative to Theological Instruction in said Academy.

Voted, that application be made to the Legislature for power to hold larger funds for this purpose, and thus to carry into effect the designs of the original Founders of the Academy;

Voted, that Hon. John Phillips, of Andover, and Hon. John Phillips, of Boston, be a Committee to carry into effect the above vote.

Seminary Records, page 1.

1807 — June 19.

To the Honorable the Senate and the House of Representatives of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, in General Court assembled, —

The Petition of the subscriber, Agent in behalf of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, humbly sheweth:

That in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-nine, the late Honorable John Phillips, of Exeter, in the State of New Hampshire, one of the Founders of Phillips Academy, made a second donation

to the Trustees of said Academy, for the purpose of further promoting "the virtuous and pious education of youth;" more particularly with reference to qualifying young men for the work of the Ministry; and by his last Will and Testament, bequeathed to the said Trustees a farther sum for the same object, viz.:—that of aiding the education of such as are designed for the great and good work of the Gospel Ministry; and, whenever the fund should be sufficient for it, of supporting a Theological Professor in the said Academy; to which Donation and Legacy additions have been made by the late William Phillips, Esquire, of Boston, for the promotion of the same great object. Your petitioner farther represents that the estate, which the said Trustees, by their original act of incorporation, are allowed to hold, will not enable them to carry into complete effect the pious design of the said benevolent donors. They therefore pray your Honors, that the power of the said Trustees to hold Personal Estate may be so enlarged as to enable them to receive farther donations of charitably disposed persons, for the support of a Theological Institution, and thus to complete the design of the said pious Founders and Benefactors.

JOHN PHILLIPS, JUN'R,

In behalf of said Trustees.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven.

An Act, in addition to an Act, entitled, "An Act to incorporate the Trustees of Phillips Academy."

Whereas the Trustees of Phillips Academy have petitioned this Court for liberty to receive and hold donations of charitably disposed persons, for the purpose of a Theological Institution, and in furtherance of the designs of the pious Founders and Benefactors of said Academy :

and, whereas it is reasonable, that the prayer should be granted ;

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, that the said Trustees of Phillips Academy be, and they are hereby empowered to receive, purchase, and hold, for the purposes aforesaid, real and personal estate, the annual income whereof shall not exceed Five Thousand dollars, in addition to what they are now allowed by law to hold ; provided the income of the said real and personal estate be always applied to said objects, agreeably to the will of the donors, if consistent with the original design of the Founders of the said Academy.

This Act passed June 19, 1807.

Seminary Records, pages 1, 2.

1807 — Aug. 31.

DONATIONS BY MADAM PHÆBE PHILLIPS, JOHN PHILLIPS, ESQ., AND SAMUEL ABBOT, ESQ.

At a meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy at the house of Madam Phillips, in Andover, Wednesday, Sept'r 2, 1807 — the following Instrument, making provision for the establishment of a Theological Institution in Phillips Academy, and containing the Constitution of the same, was then communicated : —

CONSTITUTION OF THE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

It having pleased the Father of lights and Author of all good, to inspire the late Honorable Samuel Phillips, of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, and the late Honorable John Phillips, of Exeter, in the County of Rockingham, and State of New Hampshire, Esquire, with the pious determination to make “ a humble dedication to their Heavenly Benefactor

of the ability wherewith He had blessed them," by laying, in the year 1778, in the South Parish, in Andover aforesaid, the foundation of a public Academy, for the instruction of youth, not only in the Learned Languages, and in various useful Arts and Sciences, but principally for the promotion of true *piety* and *virtue*: — it having also pleased the Infinite Mind, at subsequent periods, to excite the said John Phillips, and likewise the late Hon. William Phillips, of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and Commonwealth aforesaid, Esquire, to make liberal provision, not only for "promoting the virtuous and pious education of indigent youth of genius, and of serious disposition, in said Academy;" but "more especially for the benefit of Charity Scholars of excelling genius, good moral character, hopefully pious, and designed for the great and good work of the Gospel Ministry, who, having acquired the most useful human literature, may be assisted in the study of Divinity, under the direction of some eminent Calvinistic Minister of the Gospel, until such time, as an able, pious, and orthodox Instructor shall be supported in the said Academy, as a Professor of Divinity, by whom they may be taught the important and distinguishing tenets of our Holy Christian Religion."

In pursuance, therefore, of the same benevolent and pious object, and with a desire to devote a part of the substance, with which Heaven has blessed us, to the defense and promotion of the Christian Religion, by making some provision for increasing the number of *learned* and *able* Defenders of the Gospel of Christ, as well as of *orthodox*, *pious*, and *zealous* Ministers of the New Testament; being moved by the same Spirit which actuated the Founders and Benefactors aforesaid, and influenced, as we hope, by a principle of gratitude to God and benevolence to man: —

We, Phœbe Phillips, of said Andover, Relict of Samuel Phillips, Esq., late Lieutenant Governor of the Commonwealth aforesaid, and John Phillips, son of the said Sam-

uel Phillips and Phœbe Phillips, do hereby jointly and severally obligate ourselves to erect and finish, with all convenient dispatch, two separate buildings; one of which to be three stories high, and of such other dimensions, as to furnish convenient lodging rooms for fifty Students; and the other building to be two stories high, and of such dimensions, as to furnish, in addition to a kitchen and private rooms necessary to a Steward's family, three public rooms, one for a dining Hall, one for a Chapel and Lecture Room, (each sufficiently large to accommodate sixty Students,) and the third for a Library; the said buildings to be located by direction of the Trustees of Phillips Academy:—and I, Samuel Abbot, of Andover, aforesaid, Esquire, with the same views, and in furtherance of the same design, do hereby give, assign, and set over unto the Trustees aforesaid, the sum of Twenty Thousand dollars, in *trust*, as a Fund for the purpose of maintaining a professor of Christian Theology, (reserving to myself the right of appointing the first Professor on this Foundation) and for the support and encouragement of Students in Divinity; both the said buildings and the interest or annual income of the said sum of money to be forever appropriated and applied by the Trustees aforesaid, for the use and endowment of such a public Theological Institution in Phillips Academy as is herein after described, and on the following express conditions, viz.:—that the said Institution be accepted by the Trustees aforesaid, and that it be forever conducted and governed by them, and their successors, in conformity to the following general Principles and Regulations, which we unitedly adopt and ratify as the Constitution of the same, reserving to ourselves, however, during our natural lives, the full right, jointly to make any additional Regulations, or to alter any Rule herein prescribed; provided such Regulation or Alteration be not prejudicial to the true design of this Foundation.

Article I. This Institution or Seminary shall be equally

open to Protestants of every denomination for the admission of young men of requisite qualifications.

Article II. Every Candidate for admission into this Seminary shall produce satisfactory evidence, that he possesses good natural and acquired talents, has honorably completed a course of liberal education, and sustains a fair moral character. He shall also declare that it is his serious intention to devote himself to the work of the Gospel Ministry, (unless in certain peculiar cases it appear to the Trustees, or a Committee of their appointment, that the object of this Institution will be promoted by excusing a pious applicant from making this declaration) and exhibit proper testimonials of his being in full communion with some Church of Christ; in default of which he shall subscribe a declaration of his belief of the Christian Religion.

Article III. The Students in this Seminary shall be aided in their preparation for the ministry by able Professors; whose duty it shall be, by *public* and *private* instruction, to unlock the treasures of Divine Knowledge, to direct the Pupils in their inquiries after sacred truth, to guard them against religious error, and to accelerate their acquisition of heavenly wisdom.

Article IV. The *public* instruction shall be given in Lectures on Natural Theology, Sacred Literature, Ecclesiastical History, Christian Theology, and Pulpit Eloquence.

Article V. In the Lectures on *Natural Theology*, the existence, attributes, and providence of God, shall be demonstrated; the soul's immortality and a future state, as deducible from the light of nature, discussed; the obligations of man to his Maker, resulting from the divine perfections and his own rational nature, enforced; the great duties of social life, flowing from the mutual relations of man to man inculcated; and the several personal virtues deduced and delineated; the whole being interspersed with remarks on the coincidence between the dictates of reason and the

doctrines of revelation, in these primary points; and, notwithstanding such coincidence, the necessity and utility of a divine revelation stated.

Article VI. Under the head of *Sacred Literature* shall be included Lectures on the formation, preservation, and transmission of the Sacred Volume; on the languages, in which the Bible was originally written; on the Septuagint version of the Old Testament, and on the peculiarities of the language and style of the New Testament, resulting from this version and other causes; on the history, character, use, and authority of the ancient versions and manuscripts of the Old and New Testaments; on the canons of biblical criticism; on the authenticity of the several books of the sacred Code; on the apocryphal books of both Testaments; on modern translations of the Bible, more particularly on the history and character of our English version; and also critical Lectures on the various readings and difficult passages in the sacred writings.

Article VII. Under the head of *Ecclesiastical History* shall be comprised Lectures on Jewish antiquities; on the origin and extension of the Christian Church in the first three centuries; on the various sects and heresies in the early ages of Christianity; on the character and writings of the Fathers, on the establishment of Christianity by Constantine, and its subsequent effects; on the rise and progress of popery and Mohammedanism; on the corruptions of the Church of Rome; on the grounds, progress, and doctrines of the reformation; on the different denominations among Protestants; on the various constitutions, discipline, and rites of worship, which have divided, or may still divide the Christian Church; on the state and prevalence of Paganism, in our world; and on the effect, which idolatry, Mohammedanism, and Christianity have respectively produced on individual and national character.

Article VIII. Under the head of *Christian Theology* shall be comprehended Lectures on Divine Revelation;

on the inspiration and truth of the Old and New Testaments, as proved by miracles, internal evidence, fulfilment of prophecies, and historic facts; on the great doctrines and duties of our holy Christian Religion, together with the objections made to them by unbelievers, and the refutation of such objections; more particularly on the revealed character of God, as Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; on the fall of man and the depravity of human nature; on the covenant of grace; on the character, offices, atonement, and mediation of Jesus Christ; on the character and offices of the Holy Spirit; on the Scripture doctrines of regeneration, justification, and sanctification; on evangelical repentance, faith and obedience; on the nature and necessity of true virtue or gospel holiness; on the future state, the immortality of soul and body, and the eternity of future rewards and punishments, as revealed in the gospel; on the positive institutions of Christianity; on the nature, interpretation, and use of prophecy; and on personal religion, as a qualification for the ministry; each Lecture under this head to be preceded and followed by prayer.

Article IX. Under the head of *Pulpit Eloquence* shall be delivered a competent number of Lectures on the importance of oratory; on the invention and disposition of topics; on the several parts of a regular discourse; on elegance, composition, and dignity in style; on pronunciation, or the proper management of the voice and correct gesture, and on the immense importance of a natural manner; on the rules, to be observed in composing a sermon, and on the adaptation of the principles and precepts of ancient rhetoric to this modern species of oration; on the qualities in the speaker, in his style, and in his delivery, necessary to a finished pulpit Orator; on the methods of strengthening the memory, and of improving in sacred eloquence; on the character and style of the most eminent Divines and best models for imitation, their respective beauties and excellencies in thought and expression;

and above all, on the transcendent simplicity, beauty, and sublimity of the Sacred Writings.

Article X. It shall be the duty of the Professors by *private* instruction and advice, to aid the Students in the acquisition of a radical and adequate knowledge of the sacred Scriptures in their original languages, and of the Old Testament in the Septuagint version; to direct their method of studying the Bible and all other writings; to superintend and animate their pursuits by frequent inquiries and examinations, relative to their progress in books and knowledge; to assign proper subjects for their first compositions, and to suggest a natural method of treating them; frequently and critically to examine their early productions, and in a free, but friendly manner, to point out their defects and errors, in grammar, method, reasoning, style, and sentiment; to improve them in the important art of reading, and to give them opportunities of speaking in public, favoring them with their candid remarks on their whole manner; to explain intricate texts of Scripture, referred to them; to solve cases of conscience; to watch over their health and morals with paternal solicitude; and by every prudent and christian method, to promote the growth of true piety in their hearts; to give them friendly advice with relation to their necessary intercourse among men in the various walks of life, and especially with respect to the manner in which it becomes a minister of the meek and lowly Jesus to address both God and man, whether in the assembly of his saints, or in the chamber of sickness and of death.

Article XI. Every Professor in this Seminary shall be a Master of Arts, of the Protestant reformed religion, in communion with some Christian Church of the Congregational or Presbyterian denomination, and sustain the character of a sober, honest, learned, and pious man; he shall moreover be a man of sound and orthodox principles in Divinity, according to that form of sound words or system of evangelical doctrines, drawn from the Scrip-

tures, and denominated the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism, and more concisely delineated in the Constitution of Phillips Academy.

Article XII. Every person therefore, appointed or elected a Professor in this Seminary, shall, on the day of his inauguration into office, and in the presence of the said Trustees, publicly make and subscribe a solemn Declaration of his faith in Divine Revelation, and in the fundamental and distinguishing doctrines of the Gospel of Christ, as summarily expressed in the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism; and he shall furthermore solemnly promise, that he will open and explain the Scriptures to his Pupils, with integrity and faithfulness; that he will maintain and inculcate the Christian faith, as above expressed, together with all the other doctrines and duties of our holy religion, so far as may appertain to his office, according to the best light God shall give him; and in opposition not only to Atheists and Infidels, but to Jews, Mahometans, Arians, Pelagians, Antinomians, Arminians, Socinians, Unitarians, and Universalists, and to all other heresies and errors, ancient or modern, which may be opposed to the Gospel of Christ, or hazardous to the souls of men;—that by his instructions, counsels, and example, he will endeavor to promote true Piety and Godliness: that he will consult the good of this Institution and the peace of the churches of our Lord Jesus Christ on all occasions; and that he will religiously observe the Statutes of this Institution, relative to his official duties and deportment, and all such other Statutes and Laws, as shall be constitutionally made by the Trustees of Phillips Academy, not repugnant thereto.

Article XIII. The preceding Declaration shall be repeated by every Professor in this Seminary, in the presence of the said Trustees, at the expiration of every successive period of five years; and no man shall be continued a Professor in this Institution, who shall not continue to approve himself, to the satisfaction of the said Trustees, a

man of *sound* and *orthodox* principles in *Divinity*, agreeably to the system of evangelical doctrines contained in the aforesaid Catechism. Accordingly, if at any meeting regularly appointed, it should be proved to the satisfaction of a majority of the whole number of the said Trustees, that any Professor in this Institution has taught or embraced any of the heresies or errors, alluded to in the Declaration aforesaid; or, should he refuse to repeat the same, as herein required, he shall be forthwith removed from office.

Article XIV. Every Professor in this Institution shall be under the immediate inspection of the said Trustees; and by them removed, agreeably to the will of his Founder for gross neglect of duty, scandalous immorality, mental incapacity, or any other just and sufficient cause.

Article XV. Whenever a Professor in this Seminary shall be removed by death or otherwise, the said Trustees shall elect a Successor within twelve months.

Article XVI. The Trustees aforesaid, in conformity to the Statutes of every Founder, shall assign to the Professors in this Seminary their respective departments of instruction, the times for reading their lectures, and their several public and private duties, in such manner, as, after consultation with the said Professors, shall to the said Trustees appear most convenient and useful; provided however, that the course of lectures in each department be always completed within the space of three years.

Art. XVII. The necessary expenses of indigent Students at this Seminary, for board, lodging, washing, fuel, and light, will be defrayed out of funds, appropriated to this purpose, agreeably to the Regulations, in such case provided, and as said funds may permit.

Article XVIII. No person shall be admitted a Student on the charitable Foundation, who is not distinguished by natural abilities, literary acquirements, unblemished morals, and hopeful piety; a certificate of which qualities

will be required from known and respectable characters, in order to the enjoyment of this charity.

Article XIX. To be entitled to the maintenance aforesaid, each Student on the Charitable Foundation, unless prevented by sickness, must reside at this Seminary nine months at least in each year, regularly attending the exercises aforesaid, as well as diligently prosecuting the studies prescribed, and in all respects conforming to the Rules of this Constitution, and to the Laws and Orders of the said Trustees.

Article XX. Whatever may be the number of vacations, the aggregate thereof, shall not exceed eight weeks in any one year; and the constant presence of the Professors and Students will be expected in term time.

Article XXI. Every Student in this Seminary shall constantly, punctually, and seriously attend the religious exercises of the Chapel morning and evening, and all the public lectures of the several Professors; and, to increase the reverence due to religious institutions, as well as to give weight to public instruction, it is expected, that the Professors not only frequent the Chapel at morning and evening prayers, but that they constantly attend each other's public lectures.

Article XXII. Every Student in this Seminary is required to devote so much time to the study of the learned languages, as shall increase his knowledge of them, especially of the Greek and Hebrew languages; to pay due attention to Philology, Rhetoric, and Oratory; to read the best treatises on natural and revealed Religion, and on the fundamental doctrines of the Gospel; to make himself master of the principal arguments and evidences of the truth of Christianity; to pay due attention to Ecclesiastical History, and to the canons of Biblical Criticism. But above all, it is required, that he make the BIBLE the object of his most attentive, diligent, and prayerful study.

Article XXIII. It will be the duty of the Professors in

this Seminary to prepare a list of such books, and to point out such a course of study, as in their opinion may be most congenial to the true design of this Institution, and most beneficial to the Students in it; which list of books and course of study, being approved by said Trustees, said Students shall pursue; they shall also frequently ask the advice and assistance of the Professors with reference to their studies; and often submit their theological compositions, especially their first essays, to the friendly inspection and faithful remarks of one or more of the said Professors.

Article XXIV. Each Student, once at least in every year, shall acquaint the Professors with the books he has read, and with his course of study, during said year; and shall also be examined in the original languages of the Old and New Testament, and in the Septuagint version of the former; also with reference to the leading sentiments and arguments of the principal authors he has perused; but especially with respect to the style, character, and design of those sacred writers, which agreeably to direction he has particularly studied.

Article XXV. If upon due and impartial examination it be found, that any Student on the Charitable Foundation aforesaid, has not made reasonable proficiency in the studies, prescribed him, he shall be continued thereon no longer; and, if any Student whatever in this Seminary, shall be guilty of any gross immorality, or of any insult or oppugnation to the said Trustees, or to any Professor or Officer of this Seminary, he shall be cut off from all the advantages and benefits of this Institution, unless he make reasonable and immediate satisfaction for his offence.

Article XXVI. Whenever a Student shall have honorably finished his term and course of study under the direction of the Professors, and such Student shall request it, a Certificate, signed by the Professors, specifying how long such Student has studied under the direction, and attend-

ed the lectures of the Professors, that he has prosecuted his studies with diligence, and sustained a good moral character, shall be given him ; provided always, that his conduct and proficiency in theological knowledge be such, as to merit the same.

Article XXVII. After the expiration of the first three years from the opening of this Institution, it will be required of all persons who may wish to enjoy the advantages of the same, that they statedly reside at the Seminary three full years, vacations excepted ; a period scarcely sufficient for acquiring that fund of knowledge, which is necessary for a Minister of the Gospel. No Student therefore, after the expiration of the first three years of the Institution, shall be entitled to the Certificate aforesaid ; nor can any one leave the Seminary in an honorable manner within the term of three years of such residence, except by permission, specially obtained of the Trustees, in case of necessity.

Article XXVIII. Every morning and evening, during term time, religious exercises shall be performed in the Chapel, and these exercises shall usually be as follows :— the Divine assistance and blessing shall be first implored in a short prayer ; a devotional chapter or psalm shall then be read, accompanied with pious and practical reflections ; or, instead of this, once at least in every week, an exposition shall be given upon some deeply interesting passage of scripture ; to this shall succeed a piece of genuine psalmody ; and the services be concluded by an appropriate prayer. In these exercises the Professors shall preside, and ordinarily officiate ; but Students of two years' standing may occasionally perform them in whole or in part, according to the desire and direction of the Professors. Moreover, as soon as circumstances will permit, a regular Church will be formed in this Seminary, consisting chiefly of the Professors, Students, and families, connected with this Seminary and Phillips Academy ; after which, if not before, divine services will be publicly celebrated in the

Chapel of the Seminary, in the forenoon and afternoon of every Lord's day, during term time. These services shall be usually performed by the Professors; but sometimes by such senior Students as may have obtained permission of the Professors to preach occasionally; and they shall be attended by all the Students of this Institution, and by as many of the families of the Professors and Officers connected with it, or with Phillips Academy,⁷ as may wish for this privilege, and by as many pupils of said Academy as may be deemed expedient by the Trustees aforesaid.

Article XXIX. The senior Students will be required, not only to prepare sermons, but occasionally to deliver them in public, both in the Seminary and in neighboring congregations, as may be judged expedient by the said Professors. No Student, however, shall presume to preach, before, upon thorough examination of his qualifications and motives for preaching, he shall have obtained a written permission therefor, subscribed by the Professors, or a major part of them. This permission however, is never to supersede the customary approbation or license of some regular Association or Presbytery.

Article XXX. Sacred Music, and especially Psalmody, being an important part of public, social worship; and as it is proper for those who are to preside in the assemblies of God's people, to possess, themselves, so much skill and taste in this sublime art, as at least to distinguish between those solemn movements, which are congenial to pious minds, and those unhallowed, trifling, medley pieces which chill devotion; it is expected that serious attention will be paid to the culture of a true taste for genuine Church Music in this Seminary; and that all Students therein, who have tolerable voices, will be duly instructed in the theory and practice of this celestial art; and whenever it shall be in the power of either of the said Professors, it shall accordingly be his duty to afford this necessary instruction; and whenever this shall not be the case,

it is expected, that an Instructor will be procured for this purpose.

Article XXXI. All Professors, Officers, and Students in this Seminary, and all other persons employed in its service, together with the Lands, Buildings, Library, Funds, and all other property thereto belonging, shall be under the immediate inspection and government of the Trustees aforesaid, and be regulated and managed by them in strict conformity to this Constitution, and to the *Statutes* and *Will* of every Founder of a *Professorship*, or *Benefactor* of this Institution. And the said Trustees are hereby authorized and empowered to make such additional Regulations, (not inconsistent with the Regulations established in this *Constitution*, nor with the *Statutes* or *Will* of any *Founder* or *Donor*, nor with the object of this Institution, nor in any degree avoiding them or either of them) as they in their wisdom shall deem necessary to give the fullest efficacy to these provisions, or to the consistent provisions of future Benefactors; whether such Regulations may relate to the conduct of the Professors, the government of the Students, their various duties and exercises, their lodging and diet, the prevention and punishment of offences, the preservation of health, the promotion of order, peace, and harmony, to the safety of the Buildings, or to the security of the Funds, which last are to be effectually guarded against all loss and diminution; in a word, to do everything, under the foregoing limitations, which, upon serious and mature deliberation, may appear to them necessary to secure and promote the true object of this Institution.

Article XXXII. Notwithstanding this Seminary is placed by this Constitution under the immediate care and government of the Trustees of Phillips Academy; it is always to be understood, and it is hereby expressly declared, that every Founder of a Professorship, Scholarship, or any other Living whatever, in this Institution, will have the exclusive right of prescribing the Regulations

and Statutes to be observed by the said Trustees in conducting the concerns of the same, said Regulations and Statutes being always consistent with the principles and object of this Institution; and also the right for the term of his life, of appointing in the original deed or grant such local Visitor or Visitors, as he may think proper, and to endow him or them with all visitatorial powers and authorities necessary to secure and enforce due observance and execution of his said Regulations and Statutes.

Article XXXIII. Whereas the necessary business of this Seminary will be sufficient to employ the said Trustees one day at least in every year; they are requested to hold an annual meeting for transacting the same, on such day in each year, as they may appoint; and likewise to meet as much oftener, as the good of said Seminary may require; and at each annual meeting to read this Constitution. The rules and modes of doing business at all such meetings shall be the same, *mutatis mutandis*, which are prescribed in the Constitution of Phillips Academy. Decent not extravagant entertainment shall be made for the Trustees, while attending such meetings; reasonable compensation made to the Treasurer of said Academy for his services; and other necessary expenses of this Institution defrayed out of the income of its Funds. It is also particularly requested, that all the transactions of the said Trustees, relative to the said Theological Institution, be recorded in a distinct book; and likewise that all property given, devised or bequeathed for the support of this Seminary, be separated, and forever kept distinct from all other property, to the Trustees aforesaid, in any way or for any other purpose entrusted, being never blended therewith, in any part or degree, by loan or purchase; and that the said Treasurer accordingly keep all his accounts and entries relative to these Funds, in distinct books; and all monies, evidences of property, receipts, papers, and books of account, appertaining to this Institution, in a separate trunk or chest, prepared for

prompt removal on any emergence ; and that the accounts of said Treasurer be annually audited by a Committee for this purpose appointed, who shall report to the said Trustees in writing.

Article XXXIV. Confiding in the wisdom and fidelity of the said Trustees and their Successors in office, and with the pleasing hope and expectation, that they will religiously appropriate the aforesaid Buildings, and the income of the aforesaid Fund, and of all future Donations for the same pious purpose, to the great object of supporting a Theological Seminary, such as herein contemplated and described, agreeably to the Principles and Regulations contained in this Constitution ; we do now under God, cheerfully commit this our Foundation to their pious and watchful care ; trusting that no exertion on their part will be wanting to the success of an Institution, so intimately connected with the glory of God, the advancement of the Redeemer's kingdom, and the salvation of their fellow men.

But while we thus express our conviction of the necessity and utility of this Institution, it is our earnest prayer, that our own minds, and the minds of the 'Trustees, Professors, Students, and all connected therewith, may be ever penetrated by a deep sense of the necessity of the Divine direction, influence, and blessing, to render even the wisest provisions and the best human instructions ultimately successful.

To the Spirit of truth, to the Divine Author of our faith, to the only Wise God, we desire in sincerity to present this our humble offering ; devoutly imploring the Father of lights, richly to endue with wisdom from above all his servants, the 'Trustees of this Seminary ; and with spiritual understanding the Professors therein ; that, being illuminated by the Holy Spirit, their doctrine may drop as the rain, and their speech distil as the dew ; and that their Pupils may become trees of renown in the courts of our God, whereby He may be glorified. ¶

In witness whereof we, the Subscribers, have hereunto set our hands and seals, this thirty first day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

SAMUEL STEARNS,
JOSEPH PHELPS,
AMOS BLANCHARD,

PHOEBE PHILLIPS, (s.)

JOHN PHILLIPS, JUN. (s.)

SAMUEL ABBOT. (s.)

1807—Sept. 2.

Voted, that the Trustees of Phillips Academy do most gratefully accept the sacred and very important trust devolved upon them by the preceding Instrument, and do hereby covenant and engage, that no exertion on their part shall be wanting to secure the success of an Institution so intimately connected with the glory of God, the advancement of the Redeemer's Kingdom, and the salvation of their fellow men.

Voted, that Dr. Pearson, Dr. Morse, and Rev. Mr. Dana, be a Committee to draft votes of thanks to the Founders above named, to report at the next meeting.

Seminary Records, pages 2-17.

1808—March 21.

DONATIONS BY MOSES BROWN, WILLIAM BARTLET,
AND JOHN NORRIS, ESQUIRES.

At a special meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at the house of Madam Phillips, in Andover, May 4, 1808:—a legal Instrument executed by Moses Brown and William Bartlet, of Newburyport, Merchants, and the Hon. John Norris, of Salem, Esq., bearing date the 21st day of March, now last past, entitled, "The Statutes

of the Associate Foundation in the Theological Institution in Andover," was communicated in the following words, viz.:—*

THE STATUTES OF THE ASSOCIATE FOUNDATION IN THE
THEOLOGICAL INSTITUTION IN ANDOVER.

Seriously reflecting upon the fatal effects of the apostasy of man without a Saviour, on the merciful object of the Son of God in assuming our nature and dying for our salvation, and upon the wisdom of his appointment of an order of men to preach his Gospel in the world; considering also, that notwithstanding this appointment, by far the greatest part of the human race is still perishing for lack of vision; and that even in countries where the Gospel is enjoyed, infidelity, error, and immorality greatly abound; feeling it to be our duty to conspire with the benevolent design of this appointment; and being desirous of contributing according to our ability towards its success, and of expressing, in this imperfect manner, our sense of our obligation to our compassionate Redeemer—we, Moses Brown and William Bartlet, both of Newburyport, Merchants, and John Norris, of Salem, Esquire, all of the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, being influenced, as we hope, by a principle of gratitude to God, and benevolence to man, have determined to devote a part of the substance with which Heaven has blessed us to the defence and promotion of the Christian Religion, by making some provision for increasing the number of learned and able Defenders of the Gospel of Christ, as well as of orthodox, pious, and zealous Ministers of the New Testament; and we do accordingly hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors in office, the sum of Ten Thousand dollars each, amounting to Thirty Thousand dollars; to which sum, I, William Bartlet, add the farther sum of Ten Thousand dollars, for the purpose of

* Seminary Records, pages 21, 22.

supporting one of the two Professors, hereinafter named, (the whole amounting to Forty Thousand dollars,) in *sacred trust*, as a capital Fund, to be disposed of in the manner and for the purposes following:—that is to say, the said sum of money to be kept out at interest on good security, or otherwise in whole or in part vested, as the said Trustees shall deem best, in productive real estate, or in sure and permanent funds; and the interest or annual income of said capital Fund to be applied to the maintenance of two Professors in the Theological Institution or Seminary, lately founded in the Town of Andover, and County aforesaid; who shall, agreeably to the permanent Creed hereinafter mentioned, faithfully teach that revealed Holy Religion only, which God constantly teaches man by his glorious works of Creation, Providence and Redemption; whose professional duties shall be assigned, according to the Constitution of the Seminary, in such manner, as shall most directly and effectually promote the great object of the Institution; reserving to ourselves the right, jointly, to make the first appointment of one of the said Professors, and to the said William Bartlet severally the right to make the first appointment of the other of the said Professors; and also toward the maintenance of such Students in Divinity, as may be proper candidates for gratuitous support, and shall be approved and recommended by the Board of Visitors, hereinafter constituted, or by a committee of their appointment, agreeably to the following Statutes, namely:—

Article I. The Fund aforesaid shall be kept distinct from all other property, to the same Trustees belonging, being never blended therewith by loan or purchase; and their Treasurer shall accordingly keep all accounts relative thereto, in distinct books; and all monies, evidences of property, receipts, papers, and books of account, appertaining to said Fund, in a trunk or chest, prepared for prompt removal.

Article II. Every Professor on the Associate Founda-

tion shall be a Master of Arts, of the Protestant Reformed Religion, an ordained Minister of the Congregational or Presbyterian denomination, and shall sustain the character of a discreet, honest, learned, and devout Christian; an orthodox and consistent Calvinist; and after a careful examination by the Visitors with reference to his religious principles, he shall, on the day of his inauguration, publicly make and subscribe a solemn declaration of his faith in Divine Revelation, and in the fundamental and distinguishing doctrines of the Gospel, as expressed in the following Creed, which is supported by the infallible Revelation which God constantly makes of Himself in his works of creation, providence, and redemption, namely:—

“I believe that there is one, and but one living and true God; that the word of God, contained in the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament, is the only perfect rule of faith and practice; that agreeably to those Scriptures God is a Spirit, infinite, eternal, and unchangeable in his being, wisdom, power, holiness, justice, goodness, and truth; that in the Godhead are three Persons, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost; and that these Three are One God, the same in substance, equal in power and glory; that God created man after his own image, in knowledge, righteousness, and holiness; that the glory of God is man’s chief end, the enjoyment of God his supreme happiness; that this enjoyment is derived solely from conformity of heart to the moral character and will of God; that Adam, the federal head and representative of the human race, was placed in a state of probation, and that in consequence of his disobedience, all his descendants were constituted sinners; that by nature every man is personally depraved, destitute of holiness, unlike and opposed to God; and that previously to the renewing agency of the Divine Spirit, all his moral actions are adverse to the character and glory of God; that being morally incapable of recovering the image of his Creator, which was lost in Adam, every man is justly

exposed to eternal damnation ; so that, except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God ; that God, of his mere good pleasure, from all eternity elected some to everlasting life, and that he entered into a covenant of grace, to deliver them out of this state of sin and misery by a Redeemer ; that the only Redeemer of the elect is the eternal Son of God, who for this purpose became man, and continues to be God and man in two distinct natures and one person forever ; that Christ, as our Redeemer, executeth the office of a Prophet, Priest, and King ; that, agreeably to the covenant of redemption, the Son of God, and he alone, by his suffering and death, has made atonement for the sins of all men ; that repentance, faith, and holiness are the personal requisites in the Gospel scheme of salvation ; that the righteousness of Christ is the only ground of a sinner's justification ; that this righteousness is received through faith ; and that this faith is the gift of God ; so that our salvation is wholly of grace ; that no means whatever can change the heart of a sinner, and make it holy ; that regeneration and sanctification are effects of the creating and renewing agency of the Holy Spirit, and that supreme love to God constitutes the essential difference between saints and sinners ; that by convincing us of our sin and misery, enlightening our minds, working faith in us, and renewing our wills, the Holy Spirit makes us partakers of the benefits of redemption ; and that the ordinary means, by which these benefits are communicated to us, are the word, sacraments and prayer ; that repentance unto life, faith to feed upon Christ, love to God, and new obedience, are the appropriate qualifications for the Lord's Supper ; and that a Christian Church ought to admit no person to its holy communion, before he exhibit credible evidence of his godly sincerity ; that perseverance in holiness is the only method of making our calling and election sure ; and that the final perseverance of saints, though it is the effect of the special operation of God on their hearts, yet necessarily implies

their own watchful diligence ; that they, who are effectually called, do in this life partake of justification, adoption, and sanctification, and the several benefits, which do either accompany or flow from them ; that the souls of believers are at their death made perfect in holiness, and do immediately pass into glory ; that their bodies, being still united to Christ, will at the resurrection be raised up to glory, and that the saints will be made perfectly blessed in the full enjoyment of God to all eternity ; but that the wicked will awake to shame and everlasting contempt, and with devils be plunged into the lake, that burneth with fire and brimstone forever and ever. I moreover believe that God, according to the counsel of his own will, and for his own glory, hath foreordained whatsoever comes to pass, and that all beings, actions, and events, both in the natural and moral world, are under his providential direction ; that God's decrees perfectly consist with human liberty ; God's universal agency with the agency of man ; and man's dependence with his accountability ; that man has understanding and corporeal strength to do all that God requires of him ; so that nothing, but the sinner's aversion to holiness, prevents his salvation ; that it is the prerogative of God, to bring good out of evil, and that he will cause the wrath and rage of wicked men and devils to praise Him ; and that all the evil which has existed, and which will forever exist in the moral system, will eventually be made to promote a most important purpose under the wise and perfect administration of that Almighty Being, who will cause all things to work for his own glory, and thus fulfil all his pleasure.— And furthermore I do solemnly promise, that I will open and explain the Scriptures to my pupils with integrity and faithfulness ; that I will maintain and inculcate the Christian faith, as expressed in the Creed by me now repeated, together with all the other doctrines and duties of our Holy Religion, so far as may appertain to my office, according to the best light God shall give

me, and in opposition, not only to Atheists and Infidels, but to Jews, Papists, Mahometans, Arians, Pelagians, Antinomians, Arminians, Socinians, Sabellians, Unitarians, and Universalists; and to all other heresies and errors, ancient or modern, which may be opposed to the Gospel of Christ, or hazardous to the souls of men; that by my instruction, counsel, and example, I will endeavor to promote true Piety and Godliness; that I will consult the good of this Institution, and the peace of the Churches of our Lord Jesus Christ on all occasions; and that I will religiously conform to the Constitution and Laws of this Seminary, and to the Statutes of this Foundation.

Article III. The preceding Creed and Declaration shall be repeated by every professor on this Foundation at the expiration of every successive period of five years; and no man shall be continued a Professor on said Foundation, who shall not continue to approve himself a man of sound and orthodox principles in Divinity agreeably to the aforesaid Creed.

Article IV. Professors on this Foundation shall be allowed an honorable maintenance, regulated as circumstances may require, by the current prices of the necessaries of life, agreeably to original contract.

Article V. It is required, that every public Lecture be preceded and followed by prayer; that the Associate Professors in their preaching to the Students of the Institution on the Lord's Day be devout, practical, doctrinal, and pungent, rather than speculative and metaphysical; and no Professor on this Foundation shall ever preach for hire, or take the pastoral charge of any church or congregation. And it is furthermore expected, that the Professors on this Foundation shall faithfully devote their time and talents, to qualify their Pupils for able Ministers of the Gospel. Besides, therefore, guiding them in the peaceful ways of wisdom and discretion by Christian precept and example, directing the course of their reading

the Scriptures and other instructive books, critically inspecting and correcting their theological compositions, and teaching them the appropriate style and manner of pulpit address, it is confidently expected, that the Professors confer with them freely and frequently on those subjects, which are calculated to expand and enrich the minds and hearts of Theological Students, and prepare them for the work of the Ministry.

Article VI. Upon the death, resignation, or removal of a Professor on this Foundation, a Successor shall be chosen by the Trustees aforesaid, within six months, and the choice presented to the Visitors for their approbation. But, if this choice be negatived, another election shall in like manner be presented, and *toties quoties* till an election be made, which shall be approved by the Visitors; and this within twelve months from the commencement of a vacancy in either of the said Professorships.

Article VII. All Applicants for the advantages of this Foundation shall be introduced by letters of recommendation from devout and influential characters, and shall exhibit satisfactory evidence of their distinguished abilities and gracious sincerity; and by an examination in the learned languages shall evince that in these respects they are qualified to enter upon theological studies.

Article VIII. Every Applicant, after examination by the Standing Committee, to be appointed as hereinafter provided, and after reading the Constitution of the Seminary and the Statutes of the Associate Founders, shall make and subscribe the following Declaration, viz.:—
 “Deeply impressed with the importance of an extensive fund of knowledge and prudence to the ministerial character, and of being correctly instructed in the doctrines of the Gospel, and consequently of attending a regular course of theological education, I solemnly promise, by the aid of Divine grace, to improve in a faithful and Christian manner the advantages furnished by this institution; and

to be uniformly subject to the authority and laws of the same, with a single view to my being qualified for the Gospel Ministry."

Article IX. Strict and devout attention to the Sabbath and all stated solemnities is required of the Associate Students; and every neglect of the means of grace or religious improvement will be duly noticed by the Professors.

Article X. It is strictly enjoined upon the Associate Students, to treat the Professors, Trustees, and Visitors, with due respect; and each other and all persons with friendship and decorum; any failure in these and similar instances will be deemed censurable; and, if persisted in, a forfeiture of the privileges of the Institution.

Article XI. Tuition and Room shall be *gratis* to all approved Applicants and Students on this Foundation; and other gratuitous aid, such as diet, fuel, light, washing, and lodging, shall be granted, in whole or in part, according to the direction of the Visitors, and as the state of the said Funds may permit; and no Student in the Seminary may ever be charged for the Instruction of any Professor on our Foundation.

Article XII. That the Trust aforesaid may be always executed agreeably to the true intent of this our Foundation; and that we may effectually guard the same in all future time against all perversion, or the smallest avoidance of our true design, as herein expressed; We, the aforesaid Founders, do hereby constitute a Board of Visitors, to be as in our place and stead the *Guardians, Overseers, and Protectors* of this our Foundation in manner, as is expressed in the following Provisions, that is to say;— we appoint and constitute the Honorable Caleb Strong, Esquire, late Governor of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the Rev. Timothy Dwight, D. D., President of Yale College, and the Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., of Newburyport, aforesaid, Visitors of the said Foundation; who with their Successors in office, to be chosen as hereinafter directed, shall be a perpetual body for this purpose,

with all the powers and duties, in them herein vested and on them enjoined ; but we do nevertheless reserve to ourselves the right of visiting in connection with the said Board, and during our natural lives respectively, this our Foundation. And we do moreover confer on Samuel Abbot, Esquire, one of the Founders of the Theological Institution aforesaid, the right of visiting this our Foundation in the same manner with ourselves, during his natural life ; each of the said four Founders so long as he shall retain his seat at the Board, shall possess and exercise all the rights and powers herein given to a Visitor of this Foundation ; though upon the resignation or demise of either of the said Founders his place shall not be supplied by election of a Visitor to succeed him ; and after the demise or resignation of the said four persons, last above named as Founders, the said Board shall never consist of more than three members ; and it is farther expressly provided, that the perpetual Board of Visitors, first herein named, shall consist of two Clergymen and one Layman, all of whom shall be men of distinguished talents and piety.

Article XIII. We do farther provide and ordain, that no person shall be eligible, as a Visitor, under the age of forty years ; nor shall any person, except the seven herein just named, hold the office of Visitor after the age of seventy years ; and whenever, with the exception aforesaid, any Visitor shall have completed the sixty-ninth year of his age, the Board shall, within the year next ensuing, choose some suitable person to succeed him ; but the Visitor elect shall not take his seat at the Board, before his said Predecessor shall have completed his seventieth year, or formally resigned his office of Visitor ; and no resignation of any member at an earlier age shall be accepted by this Board, before a Successor shall have been chosen.

Article XIV. The Board of Visitors shall meet on the seventeenth day of May next at Andover, and ever after, once in every year, at the aforesaid Theological Institu-

tion, to execute the business of their appointment, on such day, as they shall assign; also upon emergencies, when called thereto, as hereinafter directed; and a majority of the Visitors, when regularly convened, shall be a *quorum*, of which *quorum* a major part shall have power to transact the business of their Commission; and in case of an equivote, the question shall determine on that side on which the presiding member shall have voted.

Article XV. There shall be annually chosen by ballot, a President and Secretary, as officers of the Board, out of their own number; who shall continue in their respective offices, till their places be supplied by new elections; and upon the decease of either of them, another shall be chosen in his room at the next meeting.

Article XVI. The President, or in case of his death, resignation, or absence from the country, the Secretary shall, upon all necessary occasions, call special meetings of the Board; and his notifications shall express the business to be transacted at such meetings, and be given as early as possible, and in the absence of the President at any meeting, the Secretary shall preside.

Article XVII. The Secretary shall keep a fair record of all the transactions of the Visitors at every meeting of the Board, inserting the names of the members present; and in his absence another shall be appointed in his room.

Article XVIII. The Visitors shall remove any Member of their Board for immorality, incapacity, or neglect of duty.

Article XIX. Upon the death, resignation, or removal of a Visitor, except only upon the demise or resignation of a Founder, the Board of Visitors shall at their next meeting, by ballot, elect another in his stead; and ever after, from time to time, as a vacancy shall take place in this Board, they shall supply it; and every person so elected, previously to taking his seat at the Board, shall make and subscribe the following Declaration, namely:—“ Approving the Statutes of the aforesaid Theological Institu-

tion, and those of the Associate Founders, I solemnly declare, in the presence of God and of this Board, that I will faithfully exert my abilities, to carry into execution the Statutes of the said Founders; and to promote the great object of the Institution." And he shall moreover in like manner subscribe the same Theological Creed, which every Professor elect is required to subscribe; and a Declaration of his faith in the same Creed shall be repeated by him at every successive period of five years; and, if in the course of events the number of Visitors shall by any special providence of God be reduced to one, the remaining Visitor shall have power to appoint one suitable person to be a Visitor on this Foundation; and these two Visitors shall at their first regular meeting supply the remaining vacancy in the Board.

Article XX. The power and duties of the Board of Visitors, thus constituted and organized, shall be as follows, namely:—to visit the Foundation once in every year, and at other times, when regularly called thereto; to inquire into the state of this our Fund, and the management of this Foundation, with respect both to Professors and Students; to determine, interpret, and explain the Statutes of this Foundation in all cases, brought before them in their judicial capacity; to redress grievances, both with respect to Professors and Students; to hear appeals from decisions of the Board of Trustees, and to remedy upon complaint, duly exhibited in behalf of the said Professors or Students; to review and reverse any censure passed by said Trustees upon any Professor or Student on this Foundation; to declare void all Rules and Regulations, made by the said Trustees, relative to this Foundation, which may be inconsistent with the original Statutes thereof; to take care that the duties of every Professor on this Foundation be intelligibly and faithfully discharged, and to admonish or remove him, either for misbehavior, heterodoxy, incapacity, or neglect of the duties of his office; to examine into the proficiency of the Stu-

dents, and to admonish, suspend, or deprive any Student for negligence, contumacy, or any heinous crime, committed against the laws of God or the Statutes of this Foundation; and in general, to see that our true intentions, as expressed in these our Statutes, be faithfully executed; always administering justice impartially, and exercising the functions of their office in the fear of God, according to the said Statutes, the Constitution of this Seminary, and the Laws of the Land.

Article XXI. Every election of a Professor on this Foundation shall within ten days be presented to the Visitors, who are hereby vested with the power and right of approving or negativing, at a regular meeting, every such election. But, if any such election be not either approved or negatived by the said Visitors, within twelve months from the commencement of a vacancy in any Professorship; such election shall be considered as approved by the Visitors, and shall accordingly be deemed constitutional and valid; provided always, that such election shall have been regularly communicated to the President or Secretary of the Board of Visitors ten days at least, previously to the expiration of the twelve months aforesaid.

Article XXII. The Visitors shall appoint a Standing Committee to ascertain the qualifications of Applicants for the advantages of this Foundation. Those whom they approve may be recommended for admission, as *resident* Applicants on *trial* for two months; and, if at the expiration of this term the Faculty approve them, they may be placed on the list of *resident* Students till the next annual meeting of the Visitors; and, if upon examination by the Board of Visitors they be then approved, they shall be registered as *associate* Students; but, if not approved by the Visitors, after careful examination and the best information respecting them, they shall be dismissed from the Foundation.

Article XXIII. No Applicants, except Congregationalists and Presbyterians, shall be admitted upon this Foun-

dation; and a College education shall be ever deemed an essential condition of admission, except only in some rare case of distinguished talents, information, and piety.

Article XXIV. At all meetings of the Visitors decent entertainment shall be made by the direction of the Board, and at the expense of the Foundation; and all other necessary expenses attending the management of this Foundation, shall be defrayed out of the income of the said Fund.

Article XXV. The Board of Visitors in all their proceedings are to be subject to our Statutes herein expressed, and to conform their measures thereto; and, if they shall at any time act contrary to these, or exceed the limits of their jurisdiction and constitutional power, the party aggrieved may have recourse by appeal to the Justices of the Supreme Judicial Court of this Commonwealth for the time being, for remedy; who are hereby appointed and authorized to judge in such case; and, agreeably to the determination of a major part of them, to declare null and void any decree or sentence of the said Visitors, which, upon mature consideration, they may deem contrary to the said Statutes, or beyond the just limits of their power, herein prescribed; and by the said Justices of the Supreme Judicial Court, for the time being, shall the said Board of Visitors at all times be subject to be restrained and corrected in the undue exercise of their office.

Article XXVI. Every annual meeting of the Board of Visitors shall be introduced with prayer; after which these Statutes shall be read by the President.

Article XXVII. It is strictly and solemnly enjoined, and left in sacred charge, that every article of the above said Creed shall forever remain entirely and identically the same, without the least alteration, or any addition, or diminution. But we reserve to ourselves the right, as Founders, jointly to make, in concurrence with the said Trustees, and within the term of seven years, such amendments or additional articles, in perfect consistence with

the true object of these Statutes, as upon experience and due consideration shall be deemed necessary, the more effectually to secure and promote the real design of this our Foundation.

Article XXVIII. Though the Founders, first above named, coalesce with the Founders of the aforesaid Theological Institution, in the manner herein described, with a view more effectually to promote the cause of *Evangelical Truth*, and with an ardent hope, that the coalition will terminate in a perfect and indissoluble union; yet, if after an experiment of seven years' coalition, upon Visitatorial principles, it shall appear to the Board of Visitors, that the Visitatorial system is either unsafe or inexpedient; the coalition may nevertheless be continued upon such other principles, or system, as may be then agreed on by the Trustees and Visitors aforesaid, in consistency with the original design of this our Foundation; or the said Visitors may withdraw the said Fund, (the said Trustees however, not to be responsible for any unavoidable loss from depreciation of the current medium, or from the Providence of God,) as upon mature consideration may to them appear most conducive to the glory of God. Or, if at any time within the said term of seven years, contrary to our most sanguine expectation, the said Visitors shall by the Trustees aforesaid, be denied or deprived of the regular and proper exercise of the power, authority, rights, or privileges, in them hereby vested, agreeably to the true meaning of these our Statutes; then the said Fund (saving any unavoidable loss, as above expressed) shall revert to the said Visitors, to be appropriated by them, as they shall judge most consistent with the original design of this our Foundation. But, if at the expiration of the seven years' experiment, or within the said term of seven years, the Board of Visitors and the Trustees aforesaid, be well satisfied with the safety and expediency of the Visitatorial system, and that a perpetual coalition is important and desirable; Union shall be established upon Vis-

itatorial principles, to continue, as the Sun and Moon, forever.

Confiding in the prudent and faithful inspection of our Visitors, and in the wisdom and fidelity of the said Trustees; and with a pleasing hope that they will religiously appropriate the income of the Fund aforesaid to the great object of this Foundation, as herein described, agreeably to the Statutes herein contained; we do, under God, cheerfully commit this our Foundation to their pious care, under the limitations before mentioned, trusting that no exertion on their part will be wanting to the success of an Institution so immediately connected with the salvation of men and the glory of God.

To the Spirit of truth, to the divine Author of our faith, to the only wise God, we desire in sincerity to present this our humble offering; devoutly imploring the Father of Lights, richly to endue with wisdom from above all his servants, the Visitors of this Foundation and the Trustees of the Seminary, and with spiritual understanding, the Professors therein; that, being illuminated by the Holy Spirit, their doctrine may drop, as the rain; and that their Pupils may become trees of renown in the Courts of our God, whereby he may be glorified.

In witness whereof, we have hereunto set our hands and seals, this twenty-first day of March, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eight.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of us,

MOSES BROWN, . (s.)

SAMUEL SPRING,

WILLIAM BARTLET, (s.)

JEDIDIAH MORSE.

JOHN NORRIS. (s.)

P. M. Proceeded to read again, and to consider article by article, the Statutes of Messrs. Brown, Bartlet, and Norris.

Voted, that this meeting, when adjourned, shall be adjourned to Monday next, May 9, at two o'clock in the afternoon, then to meet at this place.

Monday, May 9, 1808. The Trustees met according to adjournment; the afternoon and evening were devoted to the discussion and consideration of the Statutes of the Associate Founders.

Voted, that this meeting be adjourned till to-morrow morning, at eight o'clock.

May 10, 1808. The Trustees met according to adjournment; the discussion of the Statutes of the Associate Founders was resumed, and after mature consideration of the said Instrument, and prayerful deliberation on the important subject thereof —

Voted, that this Board, deeply impressed with the magnitude of the object of the donations presented, and with the goodness of God in putting it into the hearts of his servants, the Associate Founders, to give so liberally to the offerings of the Lord, do cheerfully accept the same, for the purposes, and upon the terms and conditions expressed in the said Instrument; and that we do covenant and engage faithfully to execute the sacred trust reposed in us, agreeably to the said Statutes; and that we will cordially and actively coöperate with the said Founders in the promotion of an object so intimately connected with the glory of God, and inconceivably momentous to the present and future generations of men, in relation both to time and eternity.

The preceding vote of acceptance was taken by yeas and nays. Yeas, Nehemiah Abbot, Samuel Farrar, Jonathan French, Jedidiah Morse, John Phillips, (Andover), Eliphalet Pearson, and Mark Newman. The Rev. Daniel Dana did not vote.

Voted, that a copy of the preceding act of acceptance, signed by the President, sealed with the Seal of the Corporation, and attested by the Clerk, be transmitted to the Founders aforesaid. May 10, 1808.

Seminary Records, pages 45, 46.

The \$30,000 named in the preceding Instrument, con-

stituted the original Associate Fund. The additional \$10,000 given by Mr. Bartlet, together with subsequent donations by him, constituted the Bartlet Fund, as appears, *infra*.

1808 — March 21, et seq.

DONATIONS BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., TO ENDOW
THE BARTLET PROFESSORSHIP.

Received of him, \$25,000.

Associate Ledger, page 2, and Journal, pages 1, 3, 48.

1808 — April 30.

LEGACY OF SAMUEL ABBOT, ESQ.

Extract from his last Will,

Item. Having been disposed to devote a part of the substance with which Heaven has blessed me, to the defense and promotion of the Christian Religion, by making some provision for increasing the number of learned and able defenders of the truth of the Gospel of Christ, as well as of orthodox, pious, and zealous Ministers of the New Testament; and having accordingly, by a legal Instrument, dated thirty-first August, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seven, given, assigned, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, the sum of Twenty Thousand dollars in trust, as a Fund for the purpose of maintaining a Professor of Christian Theology, and for the support and encouragement of Students in Divinity, in the Theological Institution therein described, agreeably to the general principles and regulations contained in the Constitution of the same; and the said Trustees having, on the second day of September, of the same year, accepted the said sum of money for the

purpose aforesaid, as, reference being had to the Records of said Trustees, will more fully appear; and being desirous of contributing still farther, according to the ability God hath given me, to the defense and promotion of the Christian Religion, as aforesaid, I do hereby give, devise, and bequeath to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy and to their successors in office, whom I ordain and constitute my residuary Legatees, all the rest, residue, and remainder of all my estate and effects, real, personal, or mixed, whatsoever and wheresoever to be found, not herein before otherwise effectually disposed of, to be paid, transferred and assigned by my Executors to the said Trustees, and to be had and holden by them forever, in *sacred trust*, to and for the several purposes hereinafter mentioned and directed, of and concerning the same, that is to say — all the money that shall accrue to them, the said Trustees, by virtue of this Will and Testament, to be kept out at interest on good security, or otherwise in whole or in part vested, as the Trustees shall deem best, in productive real estate, or in sure and permanent funds; one sixth part of the interest or yearly income of the same to be annually added to the capital sum for an increasing Fund forever: and the remaining five sixth parts of the interest or annual income of said capital sum or fund to be applied to the purpose aforesaid, agreeably to the Constitution, or General Principles and regulations of the said Institution, and also to the Directions and Regulations herein following, that is to say, my Will is —

First, That, if at any future time the whole annual interest or income of the said Twenty Thousand dollars become inadequate to a comfortable and decent support of my Professor of Christian Theology in the Institution aforesaid, the deficiency be supplied from the five-sixths of the annual interest or income of the capital sum or fund hereby vested in said Trustees.

Second, That a sum equal to five-sixths of the interest

of one thousand dollars annually increased in the same proportion with the said capital sum or fund, be annually appropriated, and from time to time applied, to the preservation and enlargement of the Library of the said Institution.

Third, That the remainder of the five-sixths of the interest or annual income of the said capital sum or fund, be applied to the support of such diligent Students in Divinity, of unblemished morals, as may need such assistance, and in prizes, to be adjudged to Students of distinguished merit as hereinafter provided.

Fourth. My will is, that the salary contracted for between the said Trustees and every Professor on this my Foundation at the time of his settlement, be by them made good to him in all future years, viz.:—that the stipulated sum be so modified or increased, that it shall procure as good a living, or as many of the necessaries of life, as it would have procured or purchased at the time the contract was made.

Fifth. As it is my express desire, that every Professor on my Foundation receive a comfortable and decent support, that he may be enabled to devote himself exclusively to the duties of his Profession; so it is my will, that no Professor on said Foundation take the charge of any church or congregation, or preach upon hire, or engage in any other business than that of his profession.

Sixth. To increase the attention of the Students, and to fix in their minds the connection between the different parts of the great system of Divine Truths, it is recommended, that previously to every succeeding Lecture, my said Professor of Christian Theology examine the Students relative to the doctrines and arguments advanced in the Lecture immediately preceding.

Seventh. All persons whatsoever, graduates in any college as well as others, shall bring satisfactory evidence of the purity of their morals, and by an examination in the

learned languages shall evince that they are qualified in these respects for prosecuting Theological Studies, before they can be admitted on this Foundation.

Eighth. That every applicant, previously to his being placed on this Foundation, subscribe a written declaration of his faith in Divine Revelation, and that, at the end of the first year from his admission on this Foundation, each Student farther subscribe a declaration of his serious and fixed purpose, if his life be spared, of devoting himself to the work of the Gospel Ministry, which last declaration he shall renew at the end of every succeeding year, as an indispensable condition of his being longer on this Foundation.

But, should experience prove, that notwithstanding the preceding guard, the advantages of this establishment are dishonorably obtained, or sought with a view to any other profession, business, or object, than that herein expressed, it is desired and expected, that the said Trustees adopt effectual measures for preventing so base a prostitution of any part of this Bequest.

Ninth. Farther to animate and reward exertion, my will is, (provided the said Trustees shall think it may more effectually promote the object of this Bequest, and the Fund will permit), that the several sums hereafter named in this article, be annually expended in prizes, when the number of the Students in the said Institution shall be sufficient therefor, and upon due examination, any Student or Students shall be found worthy of such reward, in the manner following, that is to say:—to the Student who, in his first year, upon due examination in any part of the Greek New Testament, shall discover most knowledge of the Greek Language, fifteen dollars; and to the Student who, in his first year, upon due examination in any part of the Hebrew Psalter, shall discover most knowledge of the Hebrew Language, twenty dollars; to the Student who, in his second year, upon due examination in any part of the Greek version of the Pentateuch, shall

evidence the greatest proficiency in the Greek Language, twenty dollars; and to the Student who, in his second year, upon due examination in any part of the Hebrew Pentateuch, shall evidence the greatest proficiency in the Hebrew Language, twenty-five dollars; and to the Student who, in his third year, upon due examination in any part of the Greek version of the Old Testament, shall manifest the most accurate and critical knowledge of the Greek Language of the Septuagint, twenty-five dollars; and to the Student who, in his third year, upon due examination in any part of the Hebrew Bible, shall manifest the most accurate and critical knowledge of the Hebrew and Chaldee Languages, thirty dollars. Said examinations to be made a little time before the annual meeting of the said Trustees on the business of this Institution, and on such day or days, in such presence, by such person or persons, and the prizes adjudged in such way and by such persons, as from time to time said Trustees shall appoint. The aforesaid sums, thus adjudged in prizes, to be given in the most useful Books of Oriental and Greek Literature, or in Medals, at the discretion of the said Trustees. Moreover to the Student who, in his second or third year, shall produce, one month before the said annual meeting of said Trustees, the best Discourse or Sermon of his own composition, with respect both to style and sentiment, on some important Evangelical subject, to be assigned by the Professors in the said Institution, and communicated to the candidates one month at least before the day appointed for the delivery of their compositions, on said subject, to the said Professors, thirty dollars; the said compositions to be examined, and the prizes adjudged by Censors, appointed as aforesaid; and it is requested that the said compositions may ever be delivered to the Censors in such manner, as necessarily to preclude all bias in the adjudication, and as to keep forever unknown the names of the unsuccessful candidates; and that the discourse or sermon of the successful candidate be publicly read by him on

such early day after adjudication, and in such place as said Trustees may direct. Moreover, my will is, that whenever the said Fund shall be increased fifty per cent., the several prizes herein instituted, may also be increased in the same proportion; and whenever the said fund shall be doubled, the said prizes may also be doubled in value, at the discretion of said Trustees. But after the duplication of said prizes, they shall never be increased, unless the Trustees, from experience, shall deem it necessary to render this Establishment more conducive to its true object.

Tenth. In the selection of Candidates for the advantages of this Foundation, my will is, other things being equal, that Applicants of the best natural abilities be preferred to others; those who excel in the knowledge of the Greek and Hebrew Languages, to moderate proficient therein; those who are in full communion with some Church of Christ to others; Bachelors of Arts to Masters of Arts; and in the several cases, in this Regulation specified, my desire is that preference may always be given to my relations by consanguinity, if of competent abilities and unblemished morals.

Eleventh. Wishing to express my mind clearly and fully with respect to Students on my said Foundation; it is hereby declared to be my will, that no Student, before he shall have completed his course of three years' study in said Institution, be permitted to preach on hire, and continue on said Foundation; but that after any Student as aforesaid, who may wish to enjoy the benefit of the Lectures and the other advantages of residence at said Institution, shall have completed said course, he may be permitted to preach on hire, whenever so called; said Student maintaining himself at his own expense, and always conforming his conduct and conversation to the rules and object of said Institution, and to all such other regulations, as may hereafter be established by the Trustees aforesaid;

the attendance of said Students on said Lectures to be voluntary. And whereas, the cause of Christianity may be essentially promoted by encouraging a few young men eminently distinguished by their talents, industry, and piety, to continue their Theological Studies and literary researches at an Institution, where, with the assistance of able Professors, they may enjoy the singular advantage of exploring a Public Library, abounding in books on general science, and richly endowed with rare and costly writings in various languages, on subjects highly interesting to the cause of Sacred Truth; — my will farther is, that the Trustees and Professors aforesaid, have liberty and power to select, and to continue or place, at their discretion, on my said Foundation, for the purpose aforesaid, and for the term of one year, (or longer if deemed useful and best), one or more of such Students as shall have completed their course of three years' study in said Institution, and shall have evidenced the greatest diligence and the most valuable acquisitions, added to the strongest powers of mind; provided always, that the number of such selected Students shall never exceed in any year, the proportion of one in seven of the whole number of Students on my said Foundation; that the selection never be made, but upon full conviction that the interests of true Religion will be thereby specially promoted; that the said selected Students conform to all the regulations and requisitions herein provided, or by the said Trustees hereafter provided, relative to said selected Students, and that the said selected Students in no case be thus continued on my said Foundation, more than four additional years: and my will farther is, that the support and allowance, annually made to Students, thus selected and continued, be the same, and regulated in the same manner, with the support and allowance herein before prescribed, for Students on this my Foundation; and, moreover, that such selected Students be permitted to preach on hire one third part of

each year, in which they may be thus continued ; and that the attendance of said selected Students on the Lectures of the said Professors be optional.

Twelfth. Moreover, if in any year the said five-sixths of the interest or annual income of the capital sum or Fund aforesaid, shall not be wholly expended for the maintenance of said Professor and Students in Prizes, and for the improvement of the Library, agreeably to the regulations and provisions made in the preceding Articles ; my will is, that the surplusage or remainder of the said five-sixths of the said interest or annual income so remaining unexpended, be added to the capital sum or Fund, from time to time, as the said surplusage may arise, till the said capital sum or Fund shall have increased to the sum of sixty thousand dollars ; and from the time when the said capital sum or Fund shall be increased to sixty thousand dollars, my will is, that in every year in which the said five-sixths of the interest or annual income of the said capital sum or Fund shall not be wholly expended, for the maintenance of the said Professor and Students, in Prizes, and for the improvement of the Library as aforesaid, the said surplusage be appropriated and applied to the creation and increase of a new and separate Fund, which, for distinction's sake may be called the Secondary Fund ; which Secondary Fund shall be increased, not only by adding to it the surplusage aforesaid, but by the addition of the whole of its own interest or annual income from year to year, till said Secondary Fund shall amount to twenty thousand dollars ; after which one-sixth part of the interest or annual income of the said Secondary Fund shall be annually added to the capital of the same, for an increasing Fund forever ; and the remaining five-sixths of the annual income or interest of the said Secondary Fund shall be applied, if so much be necessary, to the maintenance in the said Theological Institution of a Professor of the Greek Language and Literature, (if such a Professor be not already established therein), qualified in all respects,

as is by the Statutes of the said Institution required of every Professor, and in addition thereto, eminently distinguished by his knowledge of the Greek Tongue; whose duty it shall be, by public and private Lectures, to instruct the said Students in the nature, importance, and excellence of the Greek Language and Literature, in general, and more particularly in the peculiarities of the language and style, in which the New Testament was originally written, and likewise in the history, peculiarities, and style of the Septuagint version of the Old Testament, and in the importance of such an acquaintance with this version to the right understanding of many expressions and passages in the New Testament; and to prevent all mistake on this subject, my meaning is hereby declared to be, that the said Professor, in his Lectures on the Septuagint version of the Old Testament, and on the original language of the New Testament, and on the various readings and difficult passages of both, consider it his appropriate duty to examine the Greek Scriptures of each Testament, and the several versions, editions, and manuscripts thereof, more extensively and critically than can be expected of the Professor of Sacred Literature in the said Institution; and that in his Lectures on the same, he penetrate farther into the region of Greek criticism.

And my will farther is, that after the said Secondary Fund shall have thus increased to twenty thousand dollars, the aforesaid surplusage of the original Fund shall no longer be added to the said Secondary Fund, but be applied, together with any surplusage which may arise from the said Secondary Fund, either to the increase of the said original Fund, or to the maintenance of other necessary Professors in the said Institution, to the preservation and enlargement of its Library, or to the repair or erection of necessary Buildings for said Institution, as the said Trustees in their wisdom and best judgment may think most conducive to the great object of the foregoing appropriation and provisions relative to this my said Foundation, which I earnest-

ly request may never be forgotten, to wit, the Defense and Promotion of the *Christian Religion*, by increasing the number of *learned* and *able* Defenders of the Truth of the *Gospel of Christ* as well as of *orthodox*, *pious*, and *zealous* Ministers of the New Testament. It is also to be remembered, that no infringement is upon any occasion ever to be made upon the capital of the aforesaid original Fund, nor upon the capital of the said Secondary Fund, even from the period of the organization of this said Secondary Fund to the end of time; and that one-sixth part of the interest or annual income of each of the said two funds, is to be annually added to the capital of the same respectively, for its perpetual increase forever.

Thirteenth. That the seventh, eighth, ninth, tenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth Articles, herein contained, relative to this my Foundation, be read at every Annual Meeting of the said Trustees on the business of the said Institution, and that once in five years, all the Articles relative to this my said Foundation be read at a like meeting; and at the periods of fifteen or twenty years, the said Trustees publish a faithful Narrative or History of the nature, progress, and state of the said Theological Institution, at the expense of my said Fund, any provisions or appropriations herein before made notwithstanding; and that the first Narrative or History, as aforesaid, be published as soon after my decease, as the said Trustees may deem expedient.

Fourteenth. Though the foregoing bequest is made under a deep impression of the importance of general Science and Sacred Literature to a Candidate for the Gospel Ministry; yet, I desire wholly to rely on the blessing of God and the influences of His Spirit for its ultimate success; and it is accordingly my earnest and special desire, that every Professor on this Foundation, not only implore the illuminating influences of the Holy Spirit on his own mind, but that he frequently inculcate on his pupils the absolute necessity of Divine illumination and guidance in

their researches after the truth, and the consequent duty of daily seeking these aids of the Holy Spirit to succeed their studies and future labors; often reminding himself and them that, "though Paul may plant and Apollos water, it is God who giveth the increase;" and that "the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God; neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned."

Fifteenth. Having made this bequest, as I humbly hope, with a single view to the glory of *God* and the advancement of the *Redeemer's* Kingdom in the hearts of men, I cannot forbear to express my earnest hope, as well as anxious desire, that in the present, and in all future ages, this great object will be ever kept sacredly in view, and reign in the hearts of all concerned in executing this trust, agreeably to the foregoing Regulations, together with my most fervent prayer, that the Divine direction, assistance, and blessing may ever attend them and all under their care, and that, having approved themselves good stewards on earth, they may in due time receive the rewards of good and faithful servants in Heaven.

This Will is dated April 30, 1808.

See copy of Will on File.

Mr. Abbot died April 30, 1812, and his Will was proved May 8, 1812.

At the settlement of Mr. Abbot's estate, a Bond which he had given to Samuel Farrar, Esq., personally, for the sum of \$75,000, was presented and allowed by the Judge of Probate, so that the amount of the estate coming to the Trustees as residuary Legatees under the Will was not large; nor were they entitled as yet in law to receive such an amount as the Will originally contemplated.

When the power of the Corporation to hold funds was enlarged by an Act of the Legislature, what had been given to Mr. Farrar, was by his Deed of Gift transferred to the Trustees, to be held and appropriated according to the provisions and purport of this Will.

ADDITIONAL STATUTES.

We, the Subscribers, having made some provision for the establishment of a Theological Institution in connection with Phillips Academy, by covenanting to erect certain Buildings therefor, and by laying a Foundation for a Professorship of Christian Theology therein; and having given a Constitution, containing Principles and Regulations for the management of the said Institution, which has been accepted by the Trustees of said Academy; in which we “reserved to ourselves, during our natural lives, the right jointly to make any additional Regulations, or to alter any Rule, therein prescribed, provided such Regulation, or alteration, be not prejudicial to the true design of said Foundation:” — We do now, agreeably to the said reserved right, and in furtherance, as we trust, of our original design, therein expressed, make and ordain the following Articles, to be added to, and taken, as a part of our said Constitution; Provided the said Trustees shall accept the Statutes and Foundation of the Associate Founders, so called, viz. — of Moses Brown and William Bartlet, Esquires, of Newburyport, and the Honorable John Norris, Esquire, of Salem, which are now executed, and to be laid before the said Trustees at their approaching meeting, for their acceptance; and to continue of full force, as a part of our said Constitution, so long as the said Associate Foundation shall continue attached to our said Institution, and no longer.

Article I. Having provided in the twelfth Article of our said Constitution, that “every person, appointed or elected a Professor in the said Seminary, shall on the day of his inauguration into office publicly make and subscribe a Declaration of his faith in Divine Revelation, and in the fundamental and distinguishing doctrines of the Gospel of Christ, as summarily expressed in the Westminster Assembly’s Shorter Catechism;” we now ordain the fol-

lowing addition, to be inserted in said Article, in connection with the said clause, viz. — “and as more particularly expressed in the following Creed, to wit —

“I believe that there is one, and but one, living and true God; that the word of God, contained in the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament, is the only perfect rule of faith and practice; that agreeably to those Scriptures God is a Spirit infinite, eternal, and unchangeable in his being, wisdom, power, holiness, justice, goodness, and truth; that in the Godhead are three Persons, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost; and that these Three are One God, the same in substance, equal in power and glory; that God created man, after his own image, in knowledge, righteousness, and holiness; that the glory of God is man’s chief end, and the enjoyment of God his supreme happiness; that this enjoyment is derived solely from conformity of heart to the moral character and will of God; that Adam, the federal head and representative of the human race, was placed in a state of probation, and that, in consequence of his disobedience, all his descendants were constituted sinners; that by nature every man is personally depraved, destitute of holiness, unlike and opposed to God; and that, previously to the renewing agency of the Divine Spirit, all his moral actions are adverse to the character and glory of God; that, being morally incapable of recovering the image of his Creator, which was lost in Adam, every man is justly exposed to eternal damnation; so that, except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God; that God, of his mere good pleasure, from all eternity elected some to everlasting life, and that he entered into a covenant of grace, to deliver them out of this state of sin and misery by a Redeemer; that the only Redeemer of the elect is the eternal Son of God, who for this purpose became man, and continues to be God and man in two distinct natures and one person forever; that Christ, as our Redeemer, executeth the office of a Prophet, Priest, and King; that, agreeably

to the covenant of redemption, the Son of God, and he alone, by his sufferings and death, has made atonement for the sins of all men; that repentance, faith, and holiness are the personal requisites in the Gospel scheme of salvation; that the righteousness of Christ is the only ground of a sinner's justification; that this righteousness is received through faith; and that this faith is the gift of God; so that our salvation is wholly of grace; that no means whatever can change the heart of a sinner and make it holy; that regeneration and sanctification are effects of the creating and renewing agency of the Holy Spirit, and that supreme love to God constitutes the essential difference between saints and sinners; that by convincing us of our sin and misery, enlightening our minds, working faith in us, and renewing our wills, the Holy Spirit makes us partakers of the benefits of redemption; and that the ordinary means by which these benefits are communicated to us, are the word, sacraments, and prayer; that repentance unto life, faith to feed upon Christ, love to God, and new obedience, are the appropriate qualifications for the Lord's Supper; and that a Christian Church ought to admit no person to its holy communion, before he exhibit credible evidence of his godly sincerity; that perseverance in holiness is the only method of making our calling and election sure; and that the final perseverance of saints, though it is the effect of the special operation of God on their hearts, yet necessarily implies their own watchful diligence; that they who are effectually called, do in this life partake of justification, adoption, and sanctification, and the several benefits, which do either accompany or flow from them; that the souls of believers are at their death made perfect in holiness, and do immediately pass into glory; that their bodies, being still united to Christ, will at the resurrection be raised up to glory, and that the saints will be made perfectly blessed in the full enjoyment of God to all eternity; but that the wicked will awake to shame and everlasting contempt,

and with devils be plunged into the lake, that burneth with fire and brimstone forever and ever. I moreover believe that God, according to the counsel of his own will, and for his own glory, hath foreordained whatsoever comes to pass, and that all beings, actions, and events, both in the natural and moral world, are under his providential direction; that God's decrees perfectly consist with human liberty; God's universal agency with the agency of man; and man's dependence with his accountability; that man has understanding and corporeal strength to do all that God requires of him; so that nothing, but the sinner's aversion to holiness, prevents his salvation; that it is the prerogative of God, to bring good out of evil, and that he will cause the wrath and rage of wicked men and devils to praise Him; and that all the evil which has existed, and will forever exist in the moral system, will eventually be made to promote a most important purpose under the wise and perfect administration of that Almighty Being, who will cause all things to work for his own glory, and thus fulfil all his pleasure."

Article II. That the trust aforesaid, may be always executed agreeably to the true intent of our said Foundation; and that we may effectually guard the same, in all future time, against all perversion, or the smallest avoidance of our true design, as therein expressed;—we do hereby constitute a Board of Visitors, to be as in our place and stead, the Guardians, Overseers, and Protectors of our said Foundation, in manner, as is expressed in the following provisions, that is to say—we appoint and constitute the Honorable Caleb Strong, Esquire, late Governor of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the Reverend Timothy Dwight, D. D., President of Yale College, and the Reverend Samuel Spring, D. D., of Newburyport, Visitors of the said Foundation; who, with their successors in office, to be chosen, as hereinafter directed, shall be a perpetual body for this purpose, with all the powers and duties, in them herein vested, and on them enjoined; but we do

nevertheless reserve to Samuel Abbot, one of the Subscribers, the right of visiting, in connection with the said Board, and during his natural life, the said Foundation; and we do moreover confer on Moses Brown and William Bartlet, Esquires, of Newburyport, and the Honorable John Norris, Esquire, of Salem, the Associate Founders, above named, the right of visiting the said Foundation in the same manner with the said Samuel Abbot, during their natural lives respectively; each of the said four Founders, so long as he shall retain his seat at the Board, shall possess and exercise all the rights and powers herein given to a Visitor of the said Foundation; though upon the resignation or demise of either of the said Founders, his place shall not be supplied by election of a Visitor, to succeed him; and, after the demise or resignation of the said four persons last above named, as Founders, the said Board shall never consist of more than three members; and it is farther expressly provided, that the perpetual Board of Visitors, first herein named, shall consist of two Clergymen and one Layman, all of whom shall be men of distinguished talents and piety.

Article III. We do farther provide and ordain, that no person shall be eligible, as a Visitor, under the age of forty years; nor shall any person, except the seven herein just named, hold the office of Visitor after the age of seventy years; and whenever, with the exception aforesaid, any Visitor shall have completed the sixty-ninth year of his age, the Board shall, within the year next ensuing, choose some suitable person to succeed him; but the Visitor elect shall not take his seat at the Board, before his said predecessor shall have completed his seventieth year, or formally resigned his office of Visitor; and no resignation of any member at an earlier age shall be accepted by this Board, before a successor shall have been chosen.

Article IV. The Board of Visitors shall meet on the seventeenth day of May current at Andover, and ever after once in every year at the aforesaid Theological In-

stitution, to execute the business of their appointment, on such day as they shall assign; also upon emergencies, when called thereto, as hereinafter directed; and a majority of the Visitors, when regularly convened, shall be a quorum, of which quorum a major part shall have power to transact the business of their commission; and, in case of an equivote, the question shall determine on that side, on which the presiding member shall have voted.

Article V. There shall be annually chosen by ballot a President and Secretary, as Officers of the Board, out of their own number; who shall continue in their respective offices, till their places be supplied by new elections; and, upon the decease of either of them, another shall be chosen in his room at the next meeting.

Article VI. The President, or in case of his death, resignation, or absence from the country, the Secretary shall, upon all necessary occasions, call special meetings of the Board; and his notifications shall express the business to be transacted at such meetings, and be given as early as possible; and in the absence of the President, at any meeting, the Secretary shall preside.

Article VII. The Secretary shall keep a fair record of all the transactions of the Visitors at every meeting of the Board, inserting the names of the members present; and in his absence another shall be appointed in his room.

Article VIII. The Visitors shall remove any member of their Board for immorality, incapacity, or signal neglect of duty.

Article IX. Upon the death, resignation, or removal of a Visitor, (except only upon the demise or resignation of a Founder), the Board of Visitors shall at their next meeting, by ballot elect another in his stead; and ever after, from time to time, as a vacancy shall take place in this Board, they shall supply it; and every person so elected, previously to his taking his seat at the Board, shall make and subscribe the following Declaration, namely: — “ Approving the Constitution of the aforesaid Theological In-

stitution, I solemnly declare, in the presence of God and of this Board, that I will faithfully exert my abilities to carry into execution the Regulations therein contained, and to promote the great object of the Institution ;” — And he shall moreover in like manner, subscribe the same Theological Creed, which every Professor elect is required to subscribe ; and a declaration of his faith in the same Creed shall be repeated by him at every successive period of five years ; and if, in the course of events, the number of Visitors shall, by any special providence of God, be reduced to one, the remaining Visitor shall have power to appoint one suitable person to be a Visitor of the said Foundation ; and these two Visitors shall at their first regular meeting supply the remaining vacancy in the Board.

Article X. The power and duties of the Board of Visitors thus constituted and organized, shall be as follows, namely :—to visit the said Foundation once in every year, and at other times, when regularly called thereto ; to inquire into the state of the said Fund, and the management of the said Foundation with respect to the said Professor ; to determine, interpret, and explain the Statutes of the said Foundation in all cases, brought before them in their judicial capacity ; to redress grievances with respect to the said Professor ; to hear appeals from decisions of the Board of Trustees, and to remedy upon complaint duly exhibited in behalf of the said Professor ; to review and reverse any censure passed by said Trustees upon any Professor on said Foundation ; to declare void all Rules and Regulations made by the said Trustees, relative to said Foundation, which may be inconsistent with the original Statutes thereof ; to take care that the duties of each Professor on said Foundation be intelligibly and faithfully discharged, and to admonish or remove him, either for misbehavior, heterodoxy, incapacity, or neglect of the duties of his office ; and in general to see that our true intentions, as expressed in our said Constitution, in

relation to said Professor, be faithfully executed ; always administering justice impartially, and exercising the functions of their office in the fear of God, according to these Regulations, the provisions of the said Constitution, and the Laws of the Land.

Article XI. Every election of a Professor on said Foundation shall within ten days be presented to the Visitors ; who are hereby vested with the power and right of approving or negating, at a regular meeting, every such election. But if any such election be not either approved or negated by the said Visitors within twelve months from the commencement of a vacancy in said Professorship ; such election shall be considered, as approved by the Visitors, and shall accordingly be deemed constitutional and valid ; provided always, that such election shall have been regularly communicated to the President or Secretary of the Board of Visitors ten days at least previously to the expiration of the twelve months aforesaid.

Article XII. The Board of Visitors in all their proceedings are to be subject to our Statutes, herein expressed, and to those contained in our said Constitution, and to conform their measures accordingly ; and, if they shall at any time act contrary thereto, or exceed the limits of their jurisdiction and constitutional power, the party aggrieved may have recourse by appeal to the Justices of the Supreme Judicial Court of this Commonwealth for the time being, for remedy ; who are hereby appointed and authorized to judge in such case ; and, agreeably to the determination of the major part of them, to declare null and void any decree or sentence of the said Visitors, which upon mature consideration they may deem contrary to the said Statutes, or beyond the just limits of their power, herein prescribed ; and by the said Justices of the Supreme Judicial Court, for the time being, shall the said Board of Visitors at all times be subject to be restrained and corrected in the undue exercise of their office.

Article XIII. At all meetings of the Visitors decent en-

tainment shall be made by direction of the Board, and at the expense of the Foundation.

Finally. Commending the said Institution, and all concerned in the management thereof, to the blessing of Heaven; and in witness of what is contained in this and the seven preceding pages, we hereunto set our hands and seals, this third day of May, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eight.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of us,

SAMUEL ABBOT, (s.)

MOSES WOOD,

PHŒBE PHILLIPS, (s.)

AMOS BLANCHARD.

JOHN PHILLIPS, JUN. (s.)

1809 — Aug. 22.

ADDITIONAL STATUTES
OF SAMUEL ABBOT, ESQ., MADAM PHŒBE PHILLIPS,
AND JOHN PHILLIPS, JUN., ESQ.

Extract. — “ Upon mature deliberation, and after some experience, we do think it will be promotive of the welfare of the Institution, and we do hereby accordingly ordain and direct, that the word ‘ eight ’ in said Article (Article twentieth), be altered to twelve.”

Seminary Records, page 72.

1809 — Sept. 27.

Extract. — “ Whereas, it is provided, as in the following words, to wit: — ‘ and also the right of appointing in the original deed or grant, for the term of his life, such local Visitor or Visitors, as he may think proper,’ etc., we do now, conceiving that said clause does not with sufficient clearness express our true intent and meaning, direct that said clause be so altered as to read as follows, viz.: — ‘ and also the right for the term of his life, of appointing in the

the original deed or grant, such local Visitor or Visitors, as he may think proper," etc.

Seminary Records, page 75.

Note. The preceding Constitution and Statutes of the Theological Seminary, as established by the Founders, Samuel Abbot, Esq., and Madam Phillips, and John Phillips, Esq., were all composed by Mr. Abbot's Privy Council, as he termed it, in conference with himself, sentence by sentence, as were also his several Wills devising Legacies to the Institution.

This council consisted of Dr. E. Pearson, Rev. Jonathan French, and Samuel Farrar, Esq., and from the commencement of Mr. Abbot's efforts to establish an Institution here, no important step in the disposal of his property was ever taken without full consultation with them. Both in the Statutes of the Theological and Associate Foundation whatever relates to the Visitation System, was drafted by Mr. Farrar mainly.

1808—Sept. 1, et seq.

DONATIONS FOR THE PURCHASE OF BOOKS FOR THE LIBRARY.

Newburyport, Sept. 1, 1808. For the purpose of furnishing a large and well adapted Library for the use of the Theological Institution in Andover, we the Subscribers, give the sums of money severally affixed to our names; and we hereby constitute Dr. Eliphalet Pearson, the Rev. Dr. Spring, and the Rev. Leonard Woods, as Agents, to lay out the money here subscribed, according to their best judgment. And it is moreover our express declaration, that the money here subscribed, is given upon the same principle, on which the Funds of the Associate Foundation were committed to the Trustees of Andover Acade-

my, that is to say—in case the union, contemplated by the Associate Founders, and specified in their Statutes, shall not be made permanent, the Books purchased by our subscriptions shall forever belong to the Associate Foundation, and be used according to the Statutes thereof.

Moses Brown,	\$1,000,00
John Norris,	1,000,00
Stephen Holland,	500,00
	<hr/>
	\$2,500,00

Sept. 27, 1808. — Voted, to accept the above-mentioned donations, and other donations made on the same principles.

Seminary Records, pages 55, 56.

Aug. 5, 1811. — Received of His Honor William Gray,	333,50
	<hr/>

Theo. Journal, page 12.

May 6, 1812. — Received of Dea. Isaac Tichenor,	20,00
	<hr/>
	\$2,853,50

Theo. Ledger, page 27, and Journal, pages 114, 125.

1809 — Jan. 2, et seq.

PROPOSAL OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., TO BUILD
A HOUSE.

Newburyport, January 2, 1809.

SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.,

Dear Sir,

I have concluded to build a House at Andover; and as it is time to have the bricks in preparation, I wish you to make inquiry how they can be procured, and at what price. I also wish to know how you progress in your inquiries after the place where to set the House. I will thank you to write me by mail, if no direct opportunity offers. I hope we shall obtain Doctor Griffin. My respects to Madam Phillips.

I am, Sir, with much respect,

Your friend and humble Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

Newburyport, July 7, 1809.

SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.,

Dear Sir,

Your favor of yesterday I have received. I expect to be at Andover on Tuesday next by eleven o'clock. If you can make it convenient, I shall be glad to see you, to make the arrangement for the Land for Dr. Griffin's House. Dr. G. wishes to have the lot as wide in the rear as in front; if it can be done it would suit me better, as I wish to please him, etc.

I am, dear Sir,

Yours with respect,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

In accordance with Mr. Bartlet's application for a Lot of Land on which to erect the House above referred to, the Trustees, by their vote June 21, 1809, "for the consideration of \$100, per acre," appropriated the lot on which the house, usually called the President's House, now stands, containing about three acres: Mr. Bartlet having, at his own expense, erected this dwelling house and the adjoining buildings, reconveyed the premises to the Trustees for the general purposes of the Seminary, by his deed dated May 8, 1818; being Deed No. 39 on file.

See Academy Records, pages 288, 289 — also, Academy Ledger, p. 124.

1809 — Sept. 27.

**TENDER OF BUILDINGS BY MADAM PHŒBE PHILLIPS,
AND JOHN PHILLIPS, ESQ.**

Andover, Sept. 27, 1809.

To the Honorable and Reverend Trustees of Phillips Academy —

The undersigned embrace this opportunity to offer to the Honorable and Reverend Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy, for their acceptance, the two buildings which they have erected for the use of the Theological Institution in this place, namely — the Brick Building, containing rooms for the accommodation of the Students in Divinity, a Chapel, and Library; also, the Wooden Building, containing a Dining Hall for the Students, and accommodations for the Steward and his family, with the Barn and Out Buildings appertaining to both.

While the undersigned review with grateful remembrance, the faithful and pious care, with which the interests of the Literary Institution founded in this place, have been guarded by the Trustees ever since its establishment; they cherish, with confidence and gratitude, the animating idea, that this new Institution, devoted to the cause

of God and of Religion, will enjoy their generous and faithful patronage, accompanied with constant prayers to Heaven for its success.

The undersigned embrace, with singular pleasure, this opportunity, on their own part, and in behalf of every friend of virtue and religion, to tender their most grateful acknowledgments to this Honorable and Reverend Board, for the unlimited dedication which they have made of their talents and patronage to promote the interests of *learning* and *religion* in Phillips Academy, and ardently pray, that the Trustees may receive the rewards of the faithful, both in this and in a better world.

We are, Gentlemen, with sentiments of

Gratitude and respect, your humble Servants,

PHŒBE PHILLIPS,

JOHN PHILLIPS, JUN.

The Honorable John Phillips, Jun., Esq., having in his own behalf and in behalf of his honored Mother, Madam Phœbe Phillips, informed this Board that, agreeably to permission heretofore granted by the same, they have erected, on land belonging to Phillips Academy, a Brick Building ninety feet long, forty feet wide, and four stories high, (with a cellar under the same), containing, besides a Chapel and an apartment for a Library, twenty-nine Lodging Rooms, and tendered the same for acceptance:—whereupon,

Voted, that in conformity to a vote of this Board, passed, December 31, 1807, we do hereby accept the above described building in full discharge of their contract to erect two separate buildings, described in the Constitution of the Theological Seminary; and we do hereby renewedly engage to appropriate said building to the purposes and uses described in said Constitution.

The Hon. John Phillips, Jun., Esq., having also tendered to the acceptance of this Board, a Wooden Building, near the aforesaid brick building, calculated and intended

for the accommodation of a Steward and his family, containing, in addition to a Hall forty feet by twenty, a Kitchen and five Chambers, together with a Barn forty feet by twenty-five, and a contiguous Woodhouse fifty feet by eighteen, gratuitously erected by himself and his honored Mother ; —

Voted, that the thanks of this Board be returned to Madam Phœbe Phillips, and her Son, the Hon. John Phillips, Jun., Esq., for this additional instance of their pious liberality, with the assurance, that the said Buildings shall be appropriated to the objects designated by the Donors.

Voted, that the Clerk present to Madam Phillips, and her Son, each, an attested copy of the preceding votes.

Seminary Records, pages 75, 76, 77.

Phillips Hall is supposed to have cost about \$16,000 ; — Steward's House and Out Buildings, about \$3,000.

Academy Ledger, page 124.

In the Steward's House, Commons were opened in 1809, and continued until 1846, when the whole arrangement was abandoned.

1809 — Sept. 27, et seq.

**CONTRIBUTIONS FOR FURNISHING PHILLIPS HALL
AND THE STEWARD'S HOUSE.**

Received of Madam Phœbe Phillips, Madam Sarah Abbot, Madam Hannah Bartlet, Madam Brown, and Madam Mary Norris, \$1,750,00.

Theo. Ledger page 26 — Journal, pages 3, 12, 14.

Seminary Records, page 77.

CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE SUPPORT OF STUDENTS.

October 4, et seq., 1809. — Received of William Bartlet, Esq., 4,051,04

Given by him in the *general* Contribution, (infra) not included, \$250 and \$250.

Asso. Ledger, page 36.—Journal, pages 4, 9, 12, 14, 17.

November 6, et seq., 1809. — Received of Samuel Abbot, Esq., 756,26

Theo. Ledger, page 20.—Journal, pages 3, 9, 12, 14, 18.

November 28, et seq., 1809. — Received of Mrs. Mary Norris, 354,08

Asso. Ledger, page 40.—Journal, pages 5, 14.

May 16, et seq., 1810. — Received of Thomas M. Clark, Esq., 245,74

Asso. Ledger, page 38.—Journal, pages 5, 12, 14, 17.

September 24, et seq., 1811. — Received of John Pearson, Esq., 240,21

Asso. Ledger, page 44.—Journal, pages 14, 17.

February 10, et seq., 1812. — Received of John Pettingill, Esq., 447,97

Asso. Ledger, page 46.—Journal, pages 14, 17, 22.

March 2, et seq., 1812. — Received of Jonathan Marsh, Esq., 83,31

Asso. Ledger, 48.—Journal, pages 14, 17.

May 6, et seq., 1812. — Received of His Honor William Phillips, 241,98

Theo. Ledger, page 28.—Journal, pages 14, 18.

Four successive contributions by him of \$300 each not included here, but in *general* Contributions, infra.

Amount brought forward,	\$6,420,59
September 23, 1812. — Received by the hand of John Pearson, (private Subscription),	82,14
Asso. Ledger, page 50.—Journal, page 17.	
July 13, 1813. — Received of Samuel Salis- bury, Esq.,	200,00
Asso. Ledger, page 40.—Journal, page 22.	
September 22, 1813. — Received of James Brown, Esq.,	18,59
Asso. Ledger, page 42.—Journal, page 22.	
	<hr/>
	\$6,721,32

1811 — March 21.

LEGACY OF MRS. MARY NORRIS.

Extract from her Will.

Item. I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, the capital sum of Thirty Thousand dollars for the purpose, and to the use and benefit of the Theological Institution, otherwise called the Divinity College, at Andover aforesaid, upon the special trust and confidence that the said Trustees shall and will permit the persons who now constitute the said Theological Institution, and their Associates, or the Trustees, or Committee appointed by the said persons and their associates, to receive all the interest and income of the said capital sum; and that the said Trustees of Phillips Academy shall and will manage, dispose of, invest, transfer, and assign the said capital sum in such manner as the said Persons and Associates of the Theological Institution, or their Trustees, or Committee duly authorized, shall direct and require.

And it is my express direction and request, that this be-

quest shall enure particularly and exclusively (so far as may be consistent with the Constitution of the said Associates), to that part of said Institution commonly called the Associate Foundation, to which my late husband, John Norris, made his donation.

Will dated March 21, 1811.

See Records of Wills, etc., page 1.

The payment of this Legacy was opposed, and a suit was brought to enforce payment, in which the Trustees prevailed.

See Trustees of Phillips Academy vs. King, 12 Mass. Rep. 546.

The expenses of this Law Suit amounted to \$2,481,80, when paid, May 2, 1815. The amount of this Legacy was added to the Associate Fund.

Asso. Ledger, pages 1, 42.—Journal, page 13, etc.

1812—Jan. 22.

APPLICATION FOR AN ADDITIONAL ACT.

Voted, that an application to the General Court for an enlargement of the power of this Board to hold Funds be presented.

Voted, that Samuel Farrar, Esq., be a Committee to prepare, subscribe, and present a petition to the General Court, in behalf of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, praying that they may be authorized to hold larger Funds, for the purpose of farthering the designs of the Founders and Benefactors of the Academy and Theological Institution.

Seminary Records, page 108.

1812 — April 27.

DONATION BY SAMUEL ABBOT, ESQ.

At a meeting of the Trustees, April 27, 1812, an application was made from Samuel Abbot, Esq., for the appropriation of a Lot of Land for the use of his Foundation in the Theological Institution; and the Trustees appropriated for that purpose, a Lot containing about three acres, for the consideration of \$200 per acre, on which after the Mr. Abbot's death, pursuant to power for that purpose in a Codicil to his Will, the Abbot Professor's House, with the adjoining buildings, was erected by the Trustees with funds received from his Executor; cost \$7,737.57.

See Sem. Records, pages 110, 122. — Theo. Ledger, page 35.

1814 — Sept. 28, et. seq.

**GENERAL CONTRIBUTIONS FOR THE SUPPORT OF
STUDENTS.**

Received of Daniel Waldo, Esq., William Bartlet, Esq., Hon. William Reed, His Honor William Phillips, and some hundreds of other friends, \$10,426.97.

Theo. Ledger, pages 36, 102.—Journal, pages 31, 32, 33, 40, 41, 52, 68, 96, 103, 133, 155, 177, 203, 222, 244, 265, 341.

Besides the amount stated in the above Contribution, and in the sums specified elsewhere, as received from different individuals, various contributions have at different periods been made by persons in Boston and elsewhere, for the purpose of aiding Indigent Students; and these aids continue now, to a considerable extent, to be furnished in money, clothing, etc.; but as the needy Students are

reached in this way though the Professors in the Seminary and the Teachers in the Academy, or through individual members of the Board of Trustees, and not through our Treasury, the amount cannot be stated.

1814 — Feb. 16.

ACT ENLARGING POWER OF TRUSTEES TO HOLD FUNDS.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fourteen :

An Act in addition to an Act, entitled “ An Act in addition to an Act, entitled an Act to incorporate the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover.”

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same:—that the Trustees of Phillips Academy be, and they are hereby empowered to receive, purchase, and hold, by gift, grant, devise, or otherwise, for the farther endowment of a Theological Institution, or Department, and in furtherance of the design of the pious Founders and Benefactors of said Academy, personal estate, the annual income whereof shall not exceed Twenty Thousand dollars, in addition to what they are now allowed by law to hold: Provided the income of said estate be always applied to the objects agreeably to the will of the Donors: Provided also, that this act shall not entitle said Trustees to recover or receive any bequests or donations heretofore made, unless they were authorized to receive and hold the same, before the passing of this act: Provided that no Student belonging to the said Institution, sustaining a fair moral character, shall be deprived of any privileges of said Institution, or be subjected to the forfeiture of any aid, which has

been granted by said Institution, for the purpose of enabling him to prosecute his studies, or be denied the usual Testimonial on closing his studies, on the ground that his Interpretations of the Scriptures differ from those which are contained, or may hereafter be contained, in the Articles of Faith adopted by said Institution.

In the House of Representatives, Feb. 11, A. D. 1814. This Bill having had three several readings, passed to be enacted.

TIMOTHY BIGELOW, *Speaker*.

In the Senate, Feb. 15, 1814. This Bill having had two several readings passed to be enacted.

JOHN PHILLIPS, *President*.

February 16, 1814. Approved,

CALEB STRONG.

Secretary's Office, May, 1814. A true copy.

Attest,

ALDEN BRADFORD,

Sec'y Commonwealth.

Seminary Records, pages 124, 125.

1815—Sept. 27.

CONVEYANCE BY SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

Know all men by these presents, that I, Samuel Farrar, of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, do hereby give, assign, transfer, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy sundry Certificates of United States Stock, Private Bonds and Notes, Bank Stock, Massachusetts State Notes, and other securities and Cash, a schedule whereof is annexed, amounting in the whole to Seventy-Five Thousand dollars, in sacred trust, to be appropriated to the same purposes, that the late Samuel Samuel Abbot, Esq., has directed that part of

his estate to be applied to, which is given to said Trustees in and by his last Will and Testament.

Witness my hand and seal this Twenty seventh day of September, Anno Domini one thousand eight hundred and fifteen.

Signed, sealed, and Delivered
in presence of us,

THOMAS FOLSOM,
LOUISA FOLSOM.

SAMUEL FARRAR, (s.)

ESSEX ss.

Sept. 28, 1815. Then Samuel Farrar, Esq., above named, acknowledged the above written Instrument to be his free act and deed. Before

JOHN PHILLIPS, *Just. Pacis.*

Whereupon,

Voted, that this Board do accept the same, to hold for the purposes expressed in the said Deed of transfer.

Seminary Records, pages 143, 144.

1816 — Aug. 29.

DONATION BY HENRY GRAY, ESQ.

Received of him for the benefit of the Library,
\$3,000.00.

Theo. Journal, page 52. — Asso. Journal, page 38.

This Donation was confirmed by his Deed of Gift, May 25, 1817, as follows: —

Seriously considering the importance of a well endowed Library for the Theological Institution at Andover, and of having a permanent fund for the yearly increase of the same — I, Henry Gray, of Dorchester, Esquire, of the County of Norfolk, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors in office, the sum of Three Thousand dollars, in *sacred trust*, as a capital

Fund, to be disposed of in the manner, and for the purposes following, viz:—the said sum of money to be kept out at interest, on good security, or otherwise in whole or in part vested, as the said Trustees shall deem best, in productive real estate, or in sure and permanent Funds; and the interest or annual income of said capital Fund to be applied to the purpose of purchasing valuable Books, which may be needful in the various departments of Theology, which are taught in the Theological Institution, and of repairing the injuries which the books that belong to the Library from time to time, may experience from use or accident.

And to preclude all mistake as to my intention with respect to the disposal of this my Capital Fund, with the interest thereof, I do hereby declare it to be my intention to place the Fund in the hands of said Trustees, in the same manner, and subject to the same power of the Visitors of said Theological Institution, as the Associate Funds, so called, are by the Constitution of said Seminary placed and subjected, only provided, that the interest of the said Fund of three thousand dollars, shall be appropriated in the manner here above specified.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-fifth day of September, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seventeen.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of us,

E. PORTER,

MOSES STUART.

HENRY GRAY. (s.)

See Records of Wills, page 20.

Voted, that the donation of Henry Gray, Esq., contained in the preceding Instrument be accepted, and that this Board return him their thanks for his generosity.

Seminary Records, page 161.

1816 — Sept. 25.

UNION OF THE THEOLOGICAL INSTITUTION AND
ASSOCIATE FOUNDATION.

The following communication was received from the Visitors, viz.:—

At a meeting of the Board of Visitors of the Theological Seminary, in Andover, Sept. 25, 1816—whereas by the twenty-eighth Article of the Statutes of the Associate Founders of said Institution it is provided, that, if after an experiment of seven years the Board of Visitors and the Trustees of Phillips Academy are well satisfied with the safety and expediency of the Visitatorial system, and that a perpetual coalition is important and desirable;—Union shall be established upon Visitatorial principles, to continue forever:—Voted, that the Board of Visitors are well satisfied with said system, and that a perpetual coalition upon said principles is, in their opinion, important and desirable, and that the concurrence of the Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy herein be requested.

SAMUEL SPRING, *Sec'ry*.

Whereupon, Voted, that this Board are well satisfied with the safety and expediency of said system, and that a perpetual union is important and desirable, and they do concur with the request of the Board of Visitors, and declare that the perpetual union contemplated by the Statutes is established.

Seminary Records, pages 148, 149.

1817 — Jan. 29, et seq.

PROPOSAL OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., TO ERECT
A CHAPEL.

Newburyport, January 29, 1817.

SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.,

Dear Sir,

I gave encouragement that I would give Five Thousand dollars toward building a Chapel, in hopes that some gentleman would come forward and give enough more as to complete such a building, but hearing nothing being done I conclude it labors. As such a building is much wanted, and the season is coming on to procure materials, I now wish that it might proceed; I therefore am ready to fulfil what I proposed, etc.

I am, Sir with much respect,

Your humble Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

Newburyport, Feb'y 10, 1817.

In conversation with Dr. Spring and Mr. Stuart, it was agreed by them both, that a Chapel of the following dimensions would be adequate to all the purposes of the Seminary, in case it should be as large as Cambridge University, or Yale College, viz.:—Length sixty-five feet, fifty feet wide, and three stories high, which stories shall be such as to bring it to the proper height for symmetry with the Colleges; to be placed so as to project in front sufficiently to break the line of uniform appearance and preserve symmetry; making, according to present calculations, a room for public worship of twenty-two hundred fifty square feet, with a Gallery, which will contain seven

hundred or eight hundred persons, a Library Room over it of the same dimensions, and three public Lecture Rooms, each with allowance for passage way deducted eight hundred twenty square feet, or enough to accommodate a class of one hundred persons with proper conveniences; with the following materials, viz: — two tier of hewn stone for the underpinning; the bricks for the outside work to be the best of pressed bricks; the timber of the building to be large and of the very best kind, etc., etc.

If the Trustees shall think proper to proceed in the erection of such a building, I hereby engage to accomplish the above specified objects; and my request is that it be done without any delay, that the workmen be forthwith engaged, the timber obtained, and the materials collected without any loss of time; and the Committee for building, which may be appointed by the Trustees, are requested to call on me from time to time, as they need money to proceed in building, according to the arrangements above made. The above I wish might be put forward immediately.

I remain, with much respect,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

A communication from William Bartlet, Esq., proposing the erection of a building to be used for the purposes of a Chapel, Library, and Lecture Rooms for the Theological Seminary, and making a generous offer towards effecting that object, was laid before the Board; whereupon,

Voted, that the thanks of the Trustees be given to William Bartlet, Esq., for this renewed testimony of the deep interest which he takes in the Institution committed to their trust, and for the liberal donation which he offers in furtherance of its benevolent and pious design; that in the judgment of this Board, the erection of the proposed Edifice would greatly contribute to the accommodation

and to the improvement of the Institution, and that they will take measures without delay, for carrying into effect the proposal now laid before them.

Sem. Records, page 157.

1817—April 7.

LEGACY OF MRS. DINAH HUNTINGTON.

Extract from her Will:—

“I will and bequeath to the Trustees of the Theological Institution at Andover, in the State of Massachusetts, the sum of Five Hundred dollars, to be added to the Funds of said Institution, and the interest or avails thereof be applied for the use and benefit of said Institution.”

Dated, April 7, 1817.

Records of Wills, page 27.

This Legacy was paid March 27, 1823.

Theo. Journal, page 153.

1818—May 8.

DONATION BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.

Know all men by these presents, that I, William Bartlet, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, in consideration of one dollar to me paid by the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and for divers other good, sufficient, and valuable considerations, me thereunto moving, the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, have bargained, sold, given, granted, released, conveyed, and confirmed; and by these presents do give, grant, bargain, sell, release, convey, and confirm unto the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and their successors in office forever, the following describ-

ed real estate, to wit:—a certain Lot of Land situated in the South Parish, in the Town of Andover, in said County of Essex, near to Phillips Academy, on the west side of the Common, and bounded as follows, viz.:—beginning at a stake and stones on the road leading by the Mansion House of the late Madam Phillips, to the Rev. Mr. Edwards's Meeting House, at the distance of twelve rods and thirteen links from the corner of the Garden of said Mansion; thence running south seventy-four and an half degrees west, forty-five rods, to a stake and stones by a cross wall on the west side of the Grove; thence northerly as said wall now stands, twelve rods and eleven links, to a stake and stones; thence east fifteen and an half degrees north on a line parallel to its opposite side, forty-two and an half rods, to a stake and stones by the above mentioned road; thence by said road twelve rods and thirteen links to the bound first above mentioned, containing three acres and forty-nine rods, be the same more or less, together with all the buildings thereon standing; the above described parcel of Land being the same that was conveyed to me by said Trustees, by deed dated July 28, A. D. 1809.

Also, another tract of Land situated in said South Parish of Andover aforesaid, on the westerly side of the Essex Turnpike, and bounded and described as follows, viz.:—beginning at the northeasterly corner at a stake and stones, thence running south seventy-five and an half degrees west, forty-five and an half rods as the wall now stands, to a stake and stones; thence south eighteen degrees east about thirty rods and eight tenths of a rod, as the wall now stands, to a stake and stones; thence north fifty degrees east eleven rods; north fifty-eight and an half degrees east eleven and an half rods; north forty-seven degrees east, five rods and four-tenths of a rod; north nine degrees west one rod and seven-tenths of a rod; north sixty-five degrees east eighteen rods and four-tenths of a rod, to a stake and stones by the Essex Turnpike afore-

said; thence north sixteen degrees west bounding on said Turnpike fourteen rods and three quarters, to the bound first mentioned, containing six acres and twenty-three rods, be the same more or less, together with all the buildings thereon standing; the last described tract of land being the same which was conveyed to me by Madam Phœbe Phillips, by deed dated May 8, A. D. 1810.

Also, another certain tract of Land situated in said South Parish, in Andover aforesaid, containing about six acres and eighty-four rods, be the same more or less, and bounded as follows, viz.:—beginning at the southeasterly corner, at a white oak tree, a bound of land lately belonging to Madam Phœbe Phillips; thence south sixty and an half degrees west, fifty rods and four-tenths of a rod, as the wall now stands, bounding on land lately the property of Madam Phillips, to a white ash tree, a bound of Thomas Manning's land; thence north twenty-one degrees west, three rods and two-tenths of a rod, to a stake and stones; and south fifty-seven and an half degrees west, twenty-one rods and six-tenths of a rod, to a stake and stones; and north fifteen degrees west, twelve rods and nine-tenths of a rod, to a stake and stones, bounding on land of the said Thomas Manning; thence north fifty-nine and an half degrees east, seventy-one rods and seven-tenths of a rod, bounding on land belonging to said Trustees of Phillips Academy, as the wall now stands, to a stake and stones; thence south seventeen degrees east, sixteen rods and two-tenths of a rod, bounding on land lately of Madam Phillips, as the wall now stands, to the bound first mentioned; the last described tract of land being the same that was conveyed to me by Benjamin Goldsmith and wife, by deed dated the 13th of November, A. D. 1809.

Also, one other parcel of land, situated in said South Parish of Andover, which I bought of Capt. Isaac Blunt, containing thirty-six rods and one quarter of a rod, be the same more or less, as described in said Blunt's deed to me, dated August 29, A. D. 1809.

Also, the new Chapel, which I have lately erected for the use of the Theological Institution, in said South Parish, in Andover, on land belonging to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, near to Phillips Hall, or to the said Institution; together with all additions and improvements I may make in and about said Chapel, by elegantly and completely finishing the same.

To have and to hold the same above described parcels of real estate and Chapel aforesaid, with all the privileges and appurtenances to the same severally appertaining and belonging to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors in office forever, upon this special trust and confidence, and for no other purpose whatever, that is to say—that the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and their successors in office forever, shall and will from henceforth and forever permit the Professors, Visitors, and Students of the Theological Institution in said South Parish, in Andover, and their successors, to use, improve, and occupy the above described premises, agreeably to the spirit and Statutes of the said Theological Institution, in the best manner to promote the sacred interests of the said Seminary. And I, the said William Bartlet, trusting, with great diffidence, in the correctness of my motives, hope that I am sincerely aiming at the glory of God, and the prosperity of Christ's Kingdom, by the appropriation of a certain part of my property for the important purposes above specified in this Instrument; and I do hereby for myself, my heirs, executors, and administrators, covenant, and grant to and with the said Trustees of Phillips Academy and their successors in office, that they shall quietly and peaceably have and hold the above granted and released premises in trust and confidence as aforesaid, without any lawful hinderance from me or my heirs; and that I and my heirs will warrant and defend the same to them the said Trustees and their successors in office forever, for the purposes aforesaid, against the lawful claims and demands of all persons.

In testimony whereof, I, the said William Bartlet, have hereunto set my hand and seal, this eighth day of May, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighteen.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of us,

GEO. JENKINS,
JEREMIAH P. TAPPAN.

WILLIAM BARTLET. (s.)

ESSEX SS.

Newburyport, May 13, 1818. — Then William Bartlet, Esq., above named, personally acknowledged the above written Instrument by him sealed, to be his act and deed. Before me,

WILLIAM WOART, *Just. Pacis.*

See File of Deeds, No. 39.

The Lands and Buildings conveyed in the second clause of the above Deed, occupied by the Associate Professor, are supposed to have cost about \$8,000.

See Academy Ledger, page 124.

1818 — Sept. 15.

TENDER OF NEW CHAPEL AS COMPLETED AND FINISHED BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.

Newburyport, Sept. 15, 1818.

The Honorable the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover —

Gentlemen,

The Author of all our mercies, and by whose providence we are upheld in life, has ordained, that a House should be built in addition to those already built at Andover, for the sole use and benefit of the Theological Seminary established there; and application being made to your Honorable Board, that such a house might be built, which was read-

ily granted. This being done, the foundation was laid, the walls built, its covering put on, the ceilings and apartments finished, the furniture put into its place, and it is now offered for your acceptance, requesting you to take it under your care; desiring that it may receive your particular attention; and that no deviation from the Constitution and Statutes of the original Founders of that Theological Institution may take place. That your hearts may all be right with God, and that your successors in office may possess the same spirit, is the desire of him who offers the aforesaid building, and requests your acceptance of the same, as said before, for the sole purpose and benefit of the Theological Institution in Andover.

I am, Gentlemen,

With much respect,

Your obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

Whereupon, Voted, that the Trustees gratefully acknowledging this renewed instance of the liberality of this distinguished Founder and Benefactor, in the erection of an elegant and capacious edifice for the purposes of a Chapel, Library, and Lecture Rooms, for the Theological Seminary, and richly furnishing the same, do respectfully, and with great sensibility accept the generous donation, pledging themselves to pay particular attention to the Edifice itself, and to the object to which it is dedicated and devoted, and in reciprocation of the pious wishes and prayers offered for them, devoutly implore the benediction of Almighty God on the beneficent Donor, praying that he may live to see still greater and more blessed effects of his charities to this Institution; that the evening of his life may be cheered by the hopes and consolations of that Divine Religion to which he has made so rich oblations; and that at a late period, he may be received into the society of those benevolent spirits, once associated

with him on earth, but, as we trust, now inheriting the promises in Heaven.

Seminary Records, page 167.

The whole cost of the above Building, \$23,374.00.

Asso. Ledger, page 54.—Journal, pages 63, 210.

1818 — May 21.

LEGACY OF MRS. MARY OSBORN.

Extract from her Will,

I will, direct, and order, one half of said remaining part of my estate, sold as aforesaid, to be paid to the Trustees of the Theological Institution lately established at Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth aforesaid; and it is my will, desire, direction, and order, that it be loaned and the interest of it be applied by said Trustees according to their best discretion, for the aid of one or more, as they may judge best, pious, indigent young men of good natural abilities, and who are of sufficient age to judge for themselves, and to choose in what profession and employment to serve God and their generation, in obtaining a collegiate education, and in pursuing his or their studies at said Institution, preparatory to their entering on the Christian Ministry according to the principles and rules of said Institution. And if there should not at any time, be any young man of the above description, for whose aid said Trustees should think proper to apply said interest, my will is that one half of the interest accruing, during all such time or times, be added to the Funds of said Institution, for the aid of the Students at said Institution, and that the other half of the interest thus accruing, be added to the principal of this Legacy,

to render it more productive for the purpose first before mentioned.

Will approved May 21, 1818.

See File of Wills, and Records of Wills, page 21.

This Legacy was paid by the executors, May 3, 1821.
Amount, \$2,040,86.

Theo. Journal, page 114.

1819—Feb. 8.

DONATION BY MOSES BROWN, ESQ.

STATUTES OF THE BROWN PROFESSORSHIP.

Viewing with lively emotions of delight and of gratitude, the unexampled prosperity of the Theological Seminary in Andover, and contemplating its near relation to that cause which brought the Divine Saviour from Heaven to earth, and in which are involved the most precious interests of man for time [and for eternity:—considering, also, the inadequate provision which is made for the proper instruction of the present number of Students, and hoping, with the blessing of that merciful Providence, whose smiles have hitherto so signally shone upon it, to render that Seminary more extensively useful to the Church of Christ, and thus to make it more effectually subservient to the benevolent designs of its pious Founders and Benefactors:—I, Moses Brown, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esq., do hereby make to the Trustees of Phillips Academy this farther donation, in addition to what I have heretofore done for the endowment of the said Seminary, viz.:—I do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors in office, the sum of Twenty-Five thousand dollars, for the purpose of supporting an additional Professor in the de-

partment of *Sacred Rhetoric*; and in sacred trust, to be managed and disposed of for that object agreeably to the following regulations, to wit:—the said sum of money to be kept out at interest on good security, or otherwise in whole or in part vested, as the said Trustees shall deem best, in productive real estate, or in sure and permanent funds, and the interest or annual income of said capital sum or fund, to be applied to the maintenance of a Professor in the department of Sacred Rhetoric in connection with the Bartlet Professor in the same department; the particular division of duties of said department between said two Professors to be regulated by said Trustees, as experience shall suggest to be most useful. It is moreover my wish, and I hereby authorize the said Trustees to require of the Professor on this my Foundation, that so far as leisure and opportunity may permit, he perform the duties of the department of Ecclesiastical History, as marked out in the Constitution of the said Seminary, till the said department last mentioned shall be filled by some more adequate and appropriate endowment. And I do reserve the right of appointing the first Professor on this Foundation; and also the right, during my natural life, to make any additional regulations, or to alter any rule herein prescribed, provided such regulation or alteration be not prejudicial to the true design of this Foundation, nor in any way inconsistent with the Constitution or Statutes of the said Seminary.

Second. This Fund shall be considered as belonging to the Associate department in the said Seminary; and all the Articles of the Associate Statutes, which apply to Professors on that Foundation, viz.:—the second, third, fourth, fifth, and sixth Articles, shall apply equally and with the same force to the Professor on this my Foundation; and the said second, third, fourth, fifth, and sixth Articles of the said Associate Statutes shall be for the regulation of this my said Professor forever, in the same manner as for the other Professors on the said Foundation.

Third. I do hereby farther ordain, that this my Foundation shall be subject to Visitation in the same manner as the said Associate Foundation is now subject to Visitation; and I hereby constitute the same persons, who now compose the Board of Visitors of the said Associate Foundation and their successors in office forever, sole and perpetual Visitors of this my Foundation; and I do hereby invest them with the same powers and duties, with relation to this my Foundation, as are given them by the said Associate Statutes in relation to the said Associate Foundation.

Having made this dedication of a part of the substance with which Heaven has blessed me, with a sincere view, as I humbly hope, to the advancement of the Divine Glory, and with some sense of gratitude to the compassionate Saviour, who gave his life for me, to his blessing I commit it; praying that in the present and in all future ages, he would vouchsafe his peculiar presence in the said Seminary, and the special influences of his Spirit always to rest upon the Officers, Students, and all connected with that establishment.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this eighth day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nineteen.

Signed, sealed, and Delivered
in presence of

LEONARD WOODS,
JOHN B. WARREN.

MOSES BROWN. (s.)

Record of Wills, etc., pages 11, 12.

Voted, that the thanks of the Trustees of Phillips Academy be given to Moses Brown, Esq., for his recent and very generous donation of Twenty-Five Thousand dollars, for the purpose of supporting an additional Professor in the department of Sacred Rhetoric, with assurance that it shall be faithfully applied to that sacred and highly important object, and that the conditions of the donation shall be religiously regarded.

Seminary Records, page 173.

ADDITIONAL STATUTES OF THE BROWN PROFESSORSHIP.

Know all men by these presents, that I, Moses Brown, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, having in my Statutes for the Professorship which I have founded in the Theological Institution at Andover, in the County and Commonwealth aforesaid, reserved the right during my natural life, to make any additional regulations, or to alter any rule therein prescribed; provided such regulation or alteration be not prejudicial to the true design of my said Foundation, nor in any way inconsistent with the Constitution or Statutes of the said Seminary, do now hereby make the following conditional alteration of my said Statutes, to wit:—whereas it is prescribed and directed by my said Statutes, that the income of my said Fund be applied to the support of a Professor whose primary duties should be directed to the department of Sacred Rhetoric, in connection with the Bartlet Professor in that department, and secondarily to the department of Ecclesiastical History, so far as leisure and opportunity might permit: and whereas other provision may hereafter be made for a full supply of instruction in the said department of Sacred Rhetoric by the endowment of a new professorship for that purpose, and the Professor on my Foundation may, in that case, be more advantageously devoted to the department of Ecclesiastical History, as his primary object:—

I do now hereby ordain, that if at any future time such other provision shall be made for the department of Sacred Rhetoric, the Trustees of my said Fund are hereby authorized then to place the Professor on my Foundation in the department of Ecclesiastical History, and to assign him his duties in said department as marked out in the Constitution of the Seminary.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, at Newburyport aforesaid, this fourth day of November, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

WILLIAM BARTLET,

MOSES BROWN. (s.)

WILLIAM B. BANISTER,

DANIEL DANA.

Record of Wills, page 13.—Sem. Records, page 191.

ADDITIONAL STATUTES OF THE BROWN PROFESSORSHIP.

Know all men by these presents, that I, Moses Brown, of Newburyport, in the County Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, having in my Statutes providing and establishing a Professorship in the Theological Institution in Phillips Academy, in Andover, which bear date the 8th February, A. D. 1819, assigned the duties of my said Professor primarily in the department of Sacred Rhetoric, and secondarily, so far as leisure and opportunity may permit, in the department of Ecclesiastical History: having also, by my additional Statutes bearing date November 20, 1820, authorized the Trustees of said Academy, in case other provision should be made for the supply of instruction in the department of Sacred Rhetoric, to remove my Professor to the department of Ecclesiastical History. And having by the experiment thus far made, and by other views of the subject, derived a conviction that the great interests of said Institution will be best promoted by an immediate assignment and transfer of my said Foundation, and the Professor thereon, to the said department of Ecclesiastical History:—Therefore, agreeably to the liberty reserved in my original Statutes, to make any alteration therein not inconsistent with the true design thereof, I do hereby make this farther altera-

tion, and do hereby assign and transfer my said Foundation and the Professor thereon, (the Trustees of said Academy, and the said Professor consenting thereto), to the said department of Ecclesiastical History, as his primary service and duties, together with such other duties in any other department as the said Trustees in their judgment may think proper to assign to him, and opportunity may permit him to perform.

And that the services of the Professor on my Foundation may at all times be applied where they may most subserve the great interests of the said Institution, I think it proper to make this further general provision, and I do hereby ordain, that the duties of the Professor on my Foundation shall, from time to time, be assigned by the said Trustees with the approbation and consent of the Visitors of said Institution, according to the Constitution of the Seminary, in such manner as shall most directly and effectually promote the great object of the Institution.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, at Newburyport aforesaid, this fourteenth day of June, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-four.

Signed, and sealed, in
presence of

WILLIAM B. BANISTER,
F. B. BANISTER.

MOSES BROWN. (s.)

Record of Wills, etc., pages 14, 15.

At the annual meeting of the Trustees, September 23, 1824—

Voted, that this Board accept the assignment and transfer made by Moses Brown, Esq., of his Foundation and the Professor thereon, from the department of Sacred Rhetoric to the department of Ecclesiastical History, and that his deed of assignment and his letter accompanying the same be recorded.

Voted, that the title of the Brown Professor of Sacred

Literature and Ecclesiastical History, be changed to that of Brown Professor of Ecclesiastical History.

Voted, that the Clerk be directed to inform Mr. Brown of the acceptance of his additional Statutes by this Board.

Seminary Records, pages 225, 227.

1819 — Sept. 15.

DONATION BY JONATHAN MARSH, ESQ.

I, Jonathan Marsh, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esq., hereby give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, the sum of One Thousand dollars for the use of the Theological Institution under their care, to be kept out at interest in such manner as they shall judge to be safest and best; and one half of the interest or income to be applied to the support of Charity Students in the said Institution forever, and the other half of the said interest or income to be applied by the said Trustees to the increase of the Library of the said Seminary forever.

In witness whereof, I, the said Jonathan Marsh, have hereunto set my hand and seal, this fifteenth day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nineteen.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered,
in presence of

LYDIA BOARDMAN.

JONATHAN MARSH. (s.)

Record of Wills, etc. page 27.

1819—Sept. 29.

LEGACY OF MRS. ELIZABETH CUTLER.

Extract from her Will.

“Furthermore my will is, and I do give and bequeath to the Theological Institution in Andover, all the residue and remainder of all my estate, which is not herein otherwise given away, and which shall be left in the hands of my executor after his paying out all the debts, charges, and legacies, which I have, in this will, given away and ordered to be paid and done, and taken pay for all necessary expenses, and for his own time and trouble in settling said estate. The said remainder which shall be left as aforesaid, to be paid to the Trustees or Overseers of said Institution, to be laid out by them in educating young men for Missionary Purposes, in such way and manner as they shall think most for the interest of religion and the good of souls; the same to be paid within three years after my decease by my executor.”

Will dated Sept. 29, 1819.

Record of Wills, etc., page 28.—Theo. Journal, page 293.

This Legacy was paid April 29, 1829. Amount \$700.

1819—Oct. 25.

DONATION BY NICOLAS PIKE, ESQ.

Wishing to contribute a portion of my earthly substance, according to the ability God hath given me, for the furtherance of the Gospel of Christ, and especially to aid in raising up a succession of able and pious men for the Ministry of the Word of Life:—

I, Nicholas Pike, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, the sum of One Thousand dollars, in sacred trust for the founding of a Scholarship in the Theological Institution under their care; reserving to myself the right of paying the said Thousand dollars in such instalments as shall be convenient to me, my heirs, executors, and administrators, saving that the whole shall be paid in two years after my decease: the said sum of One Thousand dollars to be by the said Trustees placed out at interest on good security, or vested in sure and permanent funds, and the interest or income thereof to be annually added to the fund, till the capital sum or fund shall be increased to the sum of Fourteen Hundred dollars, or a sum sufficient for the founding of a Scholarship; when, after the said capital sum or fund shall have thus arisen to the amount above mentioned, the interest or annual income thereof to be applied to the maintenance of a Scholar of genius and piety, in the said Theological Institution, so long as the several Professors shall adopt and practise agreeably to that solemn declaration of their faith in Divine Revelation, and in the fundamental and distinguishing doctrines of the Gospel, as expressed in the creed contained in the Second Article of "The Statutes of the Associate Foundation in the Theological Institution at Andover," signed by Moses Brown, William Bartlet, and John Norris, the twenty-first of March, eighteen hundred and eight. Said Scholar to be selected, instructed, supported, and regulated, according to the provisions of the Constitution and Laws of the said Institution, and to adopt and practise the creed above mentioned; but should that creed cease to be professed and practised upon in the said Institution, then the said Fund of Fourteen Hundred dollars or sum sufficient for the foundation of a Scholarship, shall revert to my heirs forever.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the 25th day of October, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nineteen.

Signed and Sealed in
presence of

JOSEPH S. PIKE,
LUTHER F. DIMMICK.

NICOLAS PIKE. (s.)

Record of Wills, etc., pages 16, 17.

1820 — Jan. 3, et seq.

PROPOSAL OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., TO ERECT
A NEW HALL.

Newburyport, January 3, 1820.

SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.,

Dear Sir,

I received your friendly letter. The subject you write on is what lays much on my mind, and has done for years — the prosperity of the Institution. O how wonderful! Providence is trying us by prospering us beyond what we could have any prospect of when we first thought of the undertaking: and are we suitably thankful and humble? I cannot say but I have had thoughts of making another attempt to make things more convenient, but I have had thoughts that hinder me; what will the world say? my vanity is full enough puffed up and a great deal too much: I was in hopes some one from right motives would step forward, and put up another Building that is much wanted; but I hear of no one as yet, etc., etc.

I am, dear Sir,

With much respect,

Your obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

Newburyport, March 27, 1820.

SAMUEL FARRAR, Esq.,

Dear Sir,

As you have been hauling stones near the place where a new College is contemplated to be built, I would ask the question if it would not be proper to ask liberty of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, to build a new College, should any one person be so minded? Mr. Marshal is gone to Andover to view the spot, etc.

I am, Sir, truly

Your Friend and

Obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

Newburyport, March 29, 1820.

SAMUEL FARRAR, Esq.

Dear Sir,

I received your favor of the 28th inst., by Mr. Marshal. I wish you, dear Sir, to request the Honorable Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, to grant liberty to me, if you please, to put up another College for the use of the Theological Seminary, at Andover, on their ground that they hold in trust, etc., etc., etc.

I am Sir,

With respect,

Your obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

1821 — May 3.

DONATION BY ARTHUR TAPPAN, ESQ.

Received of him for the founding of a Scholarship,
\$1,666,67.

Theo. Journal, page 113.

Union, N. J., Bellville P. O., Sept. 15, 1855.

MR. J. L. TAYLOR,

Dear Sir,

I have yours of the 13th inst., and am happy to learn the Scholarship established in the Andover Theological Seminary by me, through the intervention of my friend Jonas King, has been instrumental of good. It was given for the purpose of being applied in aid of needy and deserving young men seeking the Gospel; Ministry; and my wish has been and still is, that the income arising from the gift may continue to be so applied, in the absence of any nomination by me, by the Trustees to one or more such Students in your Seminary, as they shall designate.

I am, very respectfully,

Your obedient Servant,

ARTHUR TAPPAN.

See File of Letters and Wills.

1821 — May 29.

DONATION BY DR. JOHN CODMAN.

Whereas the establishment of Greek and Hebrew Printing Presses appears to me important for the promotion of Sacred and Classical Literature: and whereas it appears to me desirable that such an establishment should be connected with the Theological Institution, and with Phillips

Academy at Andover, in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts: I John Codman, Minister of the Gospel, in the second parish in Dorchester, in the Commonwealth aforesaid, being influenced, as I would hope, by a sincere desire to promote the interests of Sacred and Classical Literature, have determined to devote a part of the substance with which Heaven has blessed me, to procure and establish Greek and Hebrew Printing Presses, for the accommodation and use of said Seminaries; and for this purpose I do accordingly give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, the sum of Two Hundred dollars, for the purpose aforesaid; and for the same purpose, I do hereby engage and bind myself and my heirs to pay to the said Trustees the further sum of Eight Hundred dollars, to be paid hereafter by annual instalments of Two Hundred dollars each, until the whole is paid; which sum of One Thousand dollars, paid and to be paid, I give and assign to said Trustees, on condition that they consent to execute the following rules and regulations, which I hereby ordain and make, as the rules and regulations by which said Greek and Hebrew Presses are to be directed and managed, viz.:—

I. So much of the said sum of One Thousand dollars as is necessary, shall be applied to defray the expense of the Greek and Hebrew Types, already in the possession of the said Trustees, and of the Apparatus necessary for the preservation of them in good order; and if there be any surplus money after this appropriation, it shall be put out at interest by said Trustees, and form a *Contingent Fund*, for purposes hereinafter expressed.

II. The Faculty of the Theological Seminary and their successors in office, with any additional member or members of the Faculty and his or their successors: also, the Principal of Phillips Academy, and his successors in office, with the Treasurer of Phillips Academy, and his successors, (provided always, that such Treasurer resides

in Andover), are hereby constituted the Syndics or Curators of said Printing Presses; whose business it shall be to determine what books may be printed at said Presses, and in general to direct the employment of them.

III. Every book printed at said Presses shall be charged with such a sum for the use of them as said Syndics shall judge proper, to be paid in such a manner as they shall direct, to the Treasurer of Phillips Academy.

IV. All monies thus acquired shall be added to said Contingent Fund, and put out at interest as aforesaid.

V. Said Contingent Fund, or any part of the same, shall be employed for the purpose of keeping in good condition said establishment of Greek and Hebrew Types; and any additions of Apparatus of any kind necessary to render complete this establishment, may at any time be purchased by said Trustees, at the recommendation of the Syndics.

VI. If the Contingent Fund of said Greek and Hebrew Presses should at any time be more than adequate to meet the wants of the establishment in regard to the two kinds of Types aforesaid, the surplus may be applied to the purchase of such other Types as may be needed, or to aiding the publication of important and expensive books which are needed, especially by the Students of the Theological Seminary or of the Academy, provided always, that the concurrence of the Syndics in this application shall be first obtained.

VII. I do hereby reserve to myself and my heirs the right of appropriating one copy of every work printed at said Presses for my own and their use. I also reserve the right, during my natural life to amend, alter, add to, or take from the above Rules and Regulations, in any way not inconsistent with the original design and object of said establishment above described.

In witness whereof, I, the Subscriber, have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-ninth day of May, in the

year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-one.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered,
in presence of

MOSES STUART,
SAMUEL MERWIN.

JOHN CODMAN. (s.)

Records of Wills, etc., pages 22, 23.

Voted, that this Board very thankfully accept the donation of the Rev. John Codman, of One Thousand dollars for the establishment of a Press of Greek and Hebrew Types for the use of the Theological Institution and Phillips Academy, and that the said Press bear the name of the Codman Press.

Seminary Records, page 202.

In 1824, this Press was further endowed by a contribution to purchase Types, from His Honor William Phillips, William Bartlet, Esq., and others, amounting to \$630.

Theo. Journal, page 180.

1821—Sept. 25.

TENDER OF NEW HALL AS COMPLETED AND
FURNISHED BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.

Newburyport, Sept. 25, 1821.

To the Honorable and Reverend the Trustees of Phillips Academy —

Gentlemen,

Through the continued goodness of that kind and indulgent Providence in whose hand our breath is, and whose are all our ways, I have been preserved in life and been enabled to complete the College Edifice, which you were pleased to grant me permission to erect on your grounds, for the accommodation of the Students

of the Theological Institution. From a wish to contribute to the more extended usefulness of this Sacred Institution, and being influenced, as I humbly hope, by a sincere desire for the advancement of the Cause and Kingdom of the Great Redeemer in the earth, I have erected, and finished, and furnished this Building, and now with humble gratitude would dedicate it and all its contents and appurtenances to this Divine and Glorious Redeemer.

Trusting in your fidelity, as the constituted guardians of this precious Seminary, I commit it to your care, to be forever used, under your watchful eye, for the sole purpose of promoting the interests of said Seminary, according to the Constitution and Statutes of the same.

In doing this I would beg leave to express my wishes in a few particulars with regard to its management, viz.: — that you would make provision effectually to preserve the Building with all its Furniture, in good repair; that the Furniture belonging to each room be not permitted to be removed from its proper place; that the building and rooms throughout be inspected at the end of every term; that in all cases where any room has been injured, or any part of the building or any of the Furniture lost or damaged, by the negligence or carelessness of any of the occupants, adequate damages for the effectual repairs of the same be assessed upon such occupants; that the building throughout be kept clean and neat, so as to form a healthy as well as commodious place of habitation; and that special care be taken at all times to guard against injury by fire and by weather.

It is also my desire that each Student occupying the rooms of this building pay to the Trustees, at the rate of four dollars a year for the use of the Furniture; the monies collected from this tax, to be applied from time to time, to repairs of the Furniture, and, if any remain, to such other uses, in promoting the interests of the Seminary, as you shall judge expedient. If, however, the tax above proposed should hereafter be found too small or

too large, the Trustees, for the time being, to be at liberty to increase or to lessen it, as the good of the Seminary shall appear to require.

That the Divine favor may ever attend you and the dear Seminaries under your care, and that they may ever be preserved pure fountains, and send forth pure streams to make glad the churches and cities of our God, is the devout prayer of,

Gentlemen, with sincere respect and affection,

Your friend and humble Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

Seminary Records, pages 196, 197.

Voted, that the Trustees of Phillips Academy have received, with great respect and sensibility, this renewed evidence of the pious liberality of this distinguished Benefactor of the Theological Seminary, and of his continued patronage and active interest in the success of that Institution; that in accepting this great donation, the Trustees declare their readiness, as far as practicable, to observe the particulars which the beloved Donor has seen fit to suggest in relation to the preservation of the Building and the repair of the Furniture; and that the Trustees reciprocate to the liberal Donor those wishes and prayers for the Divine favor towards him and the Institution, which he has seen fit in his letter to express towards it and the Trustees.

Voted, that the Building now called Bartlet Hall be called Bartlet Chapel, and that the new Building receive the name of Bartlet Hall.

Seminary Records, pages 198, 201.

The entire cost of the above named Building was \$19,574,00

See Letter on File with Wills, and Asso. Journal, pages 78, 210.

1823.

LEGACY OF MRS. MARY GREGORY.

Memorandum by Dr. Porter.

On my return from Charleston, in 1821, I addressed a Letter to Mrs. Mary Gregory, suggesting to her the two objects of beneficence, the American Education Society, and the establishment of a Scholarship in the Andover Seminary, or otherwise contributing to aid its Students who are indigent. In the summer of 1823, I received information from Mrs. Gregory's Executor, that she had left a Legacy of One Hundred pounds sterling, which he wished to pay over to me in trust. In due time the money was remitted to me by draft, but no directions as to its application were given in her will; and after the best examination I could make, I was left in doubt whether the benevolent Donor had in view the American Education Society or the Andover Seminary, as her only specification was, "the Andover Society for Educating Pious Young Men for the Ministry, and for Missionary purposes." In this state of the case I have thought that the general design of Mrs. Gregory could not be better fulfilled than by making this sum a permanent *Loaning Fund*, etc.

See Dr. Porter's Account of Medway and Gregory Funds on File with Wills, etc., etc.

This Legacy was united by Dr. Porter with various sums contributed by others whose acquaintance he had made at the South, and was kept as a *Loaning Fund*, first called the *Medway Fund*, afterwards the *Gregory Fund*, in his hands till his decease; soon after this it was transferred to the Trustees by his Executor as now held.

This Fund amounted to \$686,67.

Theo. Ledger, page 123.

1823—Sept. 24.

APPLICATION FOR AN ADDITIONAL ACT.

Voted, that the Hon. S. Hubbard and Samuel Farrar Esq. be a Committee to consult on the expediency of applying to the General Court for an Act confirming the powers of the Board of Visitors, as conferred on them by the Statutes of the Theol. Institution and of the Associate Founders; that said Committee act in concert with the committee which may be appointed by the Board of Visitors in this behalf, with full power on the part of this Committee to take such measures on the subject as they may think advisable.

Seminary Records, page 212.

1824—Jan. 17.

The Committee appointed to consult on the expediency of applying to the General Court for an Act confirming the powers of the Board of Visitors, as conferred on them by the Statutes of the Theological Institution and of the Associate Founders, and to act in concert with the Committee which might be appointed for the same purpose by the Board of Visitors, having attended to the duty assigned them, ask leave to report: — That, agreeably to their appointment, they met with the Committee from the Board of Visitors, and, having duly considered the subject, were unanimously of opinion, that it was expedient to apply to the General Court for an Act confirming the power of the Board of Visitors; and, in consequence of this opinion, they made application to the General Court, which was commenced on the first Wednesday of January last, and procured an Act of Incorporation, which is now presented, with this report.

Voted, that the Act of the Legislature of this Commonwealth, passed the 17th day of January, A. D. 1824, entitled: " An Act in addition to an Act entitled an Act to incorporate the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, and the several acts in addition thereto, be accepted by this Board, and that the same be recorded at length, as follows, viz. :—

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-four, An Act in addition to an Act entitled " An Act to incorporate the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, and the several acts in addition thereto :

Section I. Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by authority of the same, That Moses Brown, William Bartlet, George Bliss, Calvin Chapin, and Jeremiah Day, Visitors of the Theol. Institution in Phillips Academy in Andover, and their successors, be and they hereby are constituted a corporation by the name of the Visitors of the Theol. Institution in Phillips Academy in Andover : to be the Guardians, Overseers and Protectors of such donations as have been or hereafter may be made subject to their inspection, with the assent of the Trustees of said Academy according to the terms and conditions prescribed by the Statutes of the Founders thereof, agreeably to the intention of the Founders of said Academy, and as such corporation, may do and perform all acts and things required of them by such statutes : provided that the corporation hereby created shall have no power to take or hold real or personal estate without the consent of the Commonwealth expressly given therefor :

Section II. Be it further enacted, that the first meeting of said Visitors may be called by either of the members of said Board ; and at such or at any future meeting duly called for that purpose, they may establish such rules and regu-

lations for the government of said Board as they may think proper: Provided the same shall not be repugnant to the Constitution and Laws of this Commonwealth, nor to the Statutes of the Founders of said Institution.

Section III. Be it further enated, That if the said Visitors shall, at any time, act contrary to the Statutes of the Founders of said Institution, or exceed the limits of their jurisdiction, the party aggrieved may appeal to the Supreme Judicial Court, to be holden within and for the County of Essex: and the said Supreme Judicial Court, which may be authorized to decide questions of law in civil actions, is hereby authorized to declare null and void any decree or sentence of the Visitors, which they may consider contrary to the Statutes of the Founders and beyond the just limits of the power prescribed to them thereby: Provided, however, that nothing herein contained shall be construed to limit or restrain the Supreme Judicial Court from exercising all such jurisdiction, in relation to said Corporation as, by law, they might exercise, had not this special provision been made.

Approved by the Governor, Jan. 17, 1824.

ALDEN BRADFORD, *Sec'ry.*

Voted, that this Board concur in all the votes and doings of the Board of Visitors, passed and transacted on the 26th day of May last, under the Act aforesaid, and that the same be recorded at length, in the records of this Board. The Board of Visitors, at their meeting at Springfield, Mass., 26th day of May, 1824, after due consideration of the above-recited Act, voted unanimously to accept the said Act subject to the provisions thereof, and to proceed to organize the Corporation under the same. Whereupon William Bartlet, Esq. was chosen President, and Rev. Calvin Chapin Secretary of the said Visitors.

Seminary Records, pages 221, 222, 223.

1824—May 3, et. seq.

DONATIONS BY HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Received of him for the general purposes of the Institution, \$2,000.

Theo. Ledger, page 28.—Journal, pages 180, 205, 229, 251.

1825—Jan. 1.

DONATION BY DR. EBENEZER PORTER.

Wishing to contribute a portion of my earthly substance, according to the ability God hath given me, for the furtherance of the Gospel of Christ and especially to aid in raising up a succession of able and pious men for the ministry of the word of life;—I, Ebenezer Porter, of Andover, in the County of Essex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Doctor in Divinity, do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of One Thousand Dollars, in sacred trust, for the founding of a scholarship in the Theological Institution under their care: the said sum of One Thousand Dollars to be by the said Trustees placed out at interest, on good security, or vested in sure and permanent funds, and the interest or income shall be applied to the maintenance of a scholar or scholars, of any Protestant denomination, of approved character as to talents, piety, and strict conformity to the rules of the Seminary, to be selected by the Faculty and Committee of Exigencies jointly. Provided, however, and I do make this reservation, that if my circumstances shall, in my judgment, require it for my support during my natural life; or the circumstances of my wife, after my decease, if she shall outlive me, shall, in her judgment, require it for her support, we shall respectively have the right, in such case,

to claim and receive, and apply to our own use, the whole of the principal of said fund, allowing for any unavoidable loss which may happen in the investment and management of said fund. But if not so required by myself or my widow, the said fund shall continue on interest, and the interest be applied, from year to year, to the support of a scholar or scholars in the Theological Institution, of the character and in the manner above described.

Moreover, I do make this farther reservation, that, during my natural life I shall have the right, and my widow after my decease, shall have the same right, to select the scholar to enjoy the benefit of this Foundation.

In witness of all which I have hereunto set my hand and seal this first day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-five.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered,
in presence of

E. PORTER. (s.)

SAMUEL FARRAR.

Record of Wills, etc. page 18.

1825 — Aug. 23.

DONATION BY REV. DR. HOLMES.

Voted, that the thanks of the Board be presented to the Rev. Dr. Holmes for his generous present of a Plate of the Emblematic engraving.

Voted, that the Plate be committed to the Librarian for the use of the Theological Library.

Seminary Records, page 228.

1826 — Sept. 26.

DONATION BY WILLIAM ROPES, ESQ.

Know all men by these presents, that I William Ropes of Boston in the County of Suffolk and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Merchant, do hereby give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of one thousand dollars; four hundred dollars of which, I now herewith pay to the said Trustees, and the remaining six hundred dollars, I hereby engage to pay to the said Trustees, within two years, and in such proportions, and at such times, as to meet the appropriations hereinafter made of the same. The said sum of one thousand dollars given as aforesaid, I intend for the benefit of indigent members of the respective Senior classes at the time of their leaving the Seminary, to be loaned to them for the purpose of aiding them in paying up their little debts, and to furnish them with the means of commencing their professional labors, to be repaid with interest as hereinafter provided. And as to the particular management of the said fund, my request is, that the Professors and Treasurer of the Seminary for the time being be the Board for the distribution thereof from year to year, that it be loaned to such Students of each Senior class, as shall most need and deserve pecuniary assistance, on such security as the said Professors and Treasurer shall direct; that the loans be determined and made, ordinarily, within three weeks next preceding the end of their regular course of Studies in the Seminary, but in some especial cases the time may be extended at the discretion of the said Professors and Treasurer; that the time of credit be such that one third of the principal together with the interest on the whole sum be paid within one year, one other third of the principal together with interest as aforesaid in two years, and the remaining third of the principal with the balance of inter-

est in three years; but that the whole may be paid in a shorter period if found convenient.

The four hundred dollars which I now herewith pay, I design for the present Senior class; the one third of that sum which will be repaid at the close of the next year together with the second instalment which I shall pay towards the principal fund, will make out a like sum of four hundred dollars for the next Senior class, and in like manner will the same be made out for the third Senior class; and by the annual payment of one third of the principal, similar provision will be made for every future Senior class, increased annually by the addition of the interest. And my desire is that the loans continue to be made to the respective classes, including the accumulation of interest as aforesaid in all future years, provided it be needed by such persons, as the said Professors and Treasurer judge to be proper subjects of such a charity.

But if in the process of time and in the progress of the accumulation of said fund, it shall not all be wanted for the purpose originally intended, or if in some particular years, owing to particular circumstances in some particular classes, it shall not all be wanted for its original object, the surplus may be loaned to indigent members of other classes besides the Senior class, for such term and on such conditions, as the said Professors and Treasurer shall direct, and the interest be added to the fund as above directed. And if after all the accumulation of the fund in the process of time, shall be such that all shall not be wanted for the purposes above specified, my desire is, that when the said fund shall have arisen to the sum of five thousand dollars, the surplus not wanted for the purposes above specified, may be laid out at the discretion of said Professors and Treasurer in the purchase of books for the Library of the said Theological Institution. Finally I would exhort the Students who may receive any of the fund herein provided, to strict economy in all

their expenses, and to the punctual repayment of the loan made them.

That grace, mercy, and peace may abound to the Guardians and Instructors of the said Seminary and all under their care, and that the fruits of the said Seminary may abound in all future time to the glory of God, is the hearty prayer of him who makes this dedication of the substance which God has given him to the promotion of its great interests.

Witness my hand and seal, this twenty-sixth day of September, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-six.

Signed, sealed, and delivered,
in presence of us,

JOSIAH MOORE,

JAMES W. OSBORN.

WILLIAM ROPES. (s.)

Whereas it has been thought expedient by the Trustees of Phillips Academy, as well as by the Professors of the Theological Seminary, for the benefit of which the within donation has been made, that not only the whole control and direction, but also the distribution of the fund constituted by said donation, should always remain with said Trustees;— I do hereby amend the within Instrument by consent of all parties, and do make it as a condition of the same, that the whole control and direction of said fund be vested wholly in said Trustees, and that the annual distribution of the same, agreeably to the tenor of the within instrument be made by them or a Committee of their Board duly appointed, or by any agent or agents of their appointment, said Committee or agent or agents being annually appointed for that purpose, in order that no ground whatever may exist for the Students to suspect that the least degree of partiality may influence the distribution of the same.

I do also, by consent of all parties, reserve to myself the right of making such alterations in the within instrument during my life as may not be objected to by said Trustees.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of November, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty-seven.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered,
in presence of

JOSIAH MOORE,
H. B. HUBBARD.

WILLIAM ROPES. (s.)

Record of Wills, etc., pages 24, 25, 26.

The Treasurer having laid before this Board an Instrument, being a proffer of a donation made by William Ropes, Esq., of the sum of One Thousand dollars, to be distributed in the promotion of the objects of this Institution, and a question arising whether some of the provisions of that Instrument were not such as it might be inexpedient for this Board to accept. Therefore,

Voted, that the thanks of this Board be presented to Mr. Ropes, for his liberal offer, and for the interest he has exhibited in this Institution, and that the President and the Rev. Mr. Wisner be a Committee to have an interview with Mr. Ropes and to explain to him the difficulties which have arisen on the terms of his donation, and the views of this Board on the subject, and to report the result of such interview.

Seminary Records, pages 242, 243.

1826 — Oct. 26.

LEGACY OF MISS NANCY INGERSOLL.

Marblehead, October 26, 1826.

TO SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

Treasurer of Phillips Academy and Theological Seminary, Andover,
My Dear Sir,

I have great pleasure in forwarding the subjoined check for five hundred dollars for our respected sister, Mrs. Sarah Hooper, only heir of Miss Nancy Ingersoll, late of Beverly

(her sister). It being in discharge of a *bequest*, in the last will and testament of said Miss Ingersoll to the Theological Seminary in Andover, which Mrs. Hooper is desirous of fulfilling, although the will was not deemed lawfully executed and not proven.

You will please forward your *receipt* therefor, to *Mrs. Hooper*, as transmitted by

Your very respectfully
Obedient Servant,

WILLIAM REED.

See File of Letters and Wills.

1827 — May 25.

LEGACY OF HIS HONOR WILLIAM PHILLIPS.

Extract from his Will.

Item. I give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, for the use of the Theological Institution there situated, the sum of Ten Thousand Dollars; and my will is, That Five Thousand dollars of said sum, together with the annual increase thereof shall constitute a capital stock, which is forever hereafter to be kept, or annually put out to interest, and of which a separate and distinct account shall be kept; and my will is, that one third of the income of said capital stock shall be annually added to the said capital stock for the increase thereof, and that the remaining two thirds shall be expended in the purchase of books for the Library of said Theological Institution; and whatever part of the remaining two thirds shall not be so expended, within any current year, shall be added to the said capital stock; and whenever the same shall amount to Twenty Thousand dollars, I then will and order, that the cumulative principle herein established shall cease, and that thereafter the whole annual income thereof be at the

disposal of said Trustees, to be applied, at their discretion, for the benefit of said Theological Institution. And my will is, that the remaining Five Thousand dollars shall constitute a fund, the income of which shall be applied, at the discretion of said Trustees, for the education and support of indigent scholars.

Academy Records, pages 387, 388.

1827 — May.

DONATION BY HENRY HOMES ESQ.

Received of him for the foundation of a Scholarship, \$1,000,00.

Theo. Journal, page 252.

1844.

The principal sum withdrawn agreeably to his Letter originally bestowing the same, and the security delivered to him per vote of Trustees.

Theo. Journal, page 74.

1830 — July 31.

DONATION BY DR. EBENEZER PORTER.

Wishing to contribute, in some farther degree, to aid in raising up a succession of able and pious men for the ministry of the gospel of Christ, I Ebenezer Porter of Andover, in the County of Essex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Doctor in Divinity, do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of One Thousand Dollars, in sacred trust, for the founding of a second scholarship in the Theological Institution under their care; the said sum of one thousand dollars, to be

by the said Trustees placed out at interest, on good security, or vested in sure and permanent funds, and the interest or income shall be applied to the maintenance of a scholar or scholars, of any Protestant denomination, of approved character as to talents, piety, and strict conformity to the rules of the Seminary, to be selected by the Faculty and Committee of Exigencies jointly: Provided, however, and I do make this reservation, that if my circumstances shall, in my judgment, require it for my support, during my natural life; or the circumstances of my wife, after my decease, if she shall outlive me, shall, in her judgment, require it for her support, we shall, respectively, have the right, in such case, to claim and receive, apply to our own use the whole of the principal of said fund, allowing for any unavoidable loss which may happen in the investment and management of said fund. But if not so required, by myself or my widow, the said fund shall continue on interest, and the interest be applied, from year to year, to the support of a scholar or scholars, in the Theological Institution, of the character and in the manner above described. Moreover, I do make this farther reservation, that, during my natural life, I shall have the right, and my widow, after my decease, shall have the same right, to select the scholar to enjoy the benefit of this foundation.

In witness of all which, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirty-first day of July, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered,
in presence of

SAMUEL FARRAR.

E. PORTER. (s.)

1830 — Sept. 23, et seq.

PROPOSAL OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., RESPECTING
PRESIDENT'S SALARY.

Andover, Sept. 23, 1830.

To the Honorable and Reverend Trustees of Phillips
Academy,

Gentlemen,

It having been communicated to me that Dr. Porter has determined to resign his office of Professor of Sacred Rhetoric in this Institution, and that it is the wish of the Trustees to continue him in the office of President of the Seminary, provided means can be furnished for his support, and being myself convinced that such an arrangement will be for the best interest of the Institution, and being aware of the difficulty of supporting an additional member of the Faculty, I have concluded that, in consideration of the Trustees continuing Dr. Porter in the office of President of the Institution, if they will grant him the use of the house he now occupies, I will give one thousand dollars for his support in the office of President for the year ensuing; this, however, to take effect as soon as the salary of the new Professor commences, and that, in the mean time Dr. Porter receive the salary attached to the office of Professor; and it may be satisfactory to you to have me add, that if there should be no unfavorable change in my circumstances, I may continue this grant of one thousand dollars, from year to year, during the time that Dr. Porter may remain in the office of President, unless some other provision should be made for the permanent support of this officer of the Institution.

Yours respectfully,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover,
Gentlemen,

Having a strong desire to see the Presidency in the Theological department in said Academy filled by one fully competent to all its duties, and to such other duties in the department of instruction as the Trustees may think proper to appoint unto him; and having full confidence in the Rev. Jeremiah Day, D. D., of New Haven, as possessing all those qualifications in an eminent degree, I do hereby propose and engage, that if the Trustees shall coincide with my views of the Rev. Dr. Day, as qualified for said office, and shall elect him thereunto, and if he shall accept thereof, I will pay to them annually, for the maintenance and use of the said President and for his salary, Fifteen Hundred Dollars, to be continued for five years, to commence on the day of his inauguration into the said office.

And I beg leave further to express my wish that the said President shall, in addition to his salary above named, have the occupation and use of the Dwelling-house, out-houses, and Garden, lately occupied by his predecessor in said office (the Rev. Ebenezer Porter, D. D. deceased), during his continuance in said office, free from rent.

Seeking the approbation and blessing of the great Head of the church, on all our efforts to promote his cause in the world,

I am, Gentlemen,

With much respect,

Your obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

Newburyport, June 3, 1835.

Seminary Records, pages 387, 388.

Newburyport, April 15, 1836.

HON. SAMUEL HUBBARD, AND
SAMUEL T. ARMSTRONG,

Gentlemen,

Your letters are received, requesting me to aid in the filling up the vacancy of Presidency in the Theological Seminary at Andover. I have had it in mind day and night since the receipt of your letters, and, having consulted with the friends of the Seminary, have concluded to pay a salary of the President, should it be Dr. Edwards, of Fifteen Hundred dollars per annum, for five years, or as long as he shall hold the office of President, not exceeding that term of five years. I thank you for your good wishes, and wishing you both health and prosperity, remain,

Yours with the greatest respect,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

Seminary Records, pages 400, 401.

1830, et seq.

DONATIONS BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.,
FOR PRESIDENT'S SALARY.

Received of him,	\$1,272,00
“ “ “	375,00
“ “ “	1,969,52
“ “ “	1,500,00
“ “ “	1,500,00
“ “ “	1,500,00
“ “ “	375,00
“ “ “	275,00
	<hr/>
	\$8,766,52

Asso. Ledger, pages 50, 51.—Journal, pages 161, 182, 189, 195, 199, 205, 210-12.

1831 — Nov. 8.

LEGACY OF JOSEPH MITCHELL, ESQ.

Extract from his Will.

Item. I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, the sum of four hundred dollars for the use and benefit of the Theological Institution, to be so managed and disposed of by the said Trustees, as in their judgment shall best promote the great object of educating pious young men for the ministry in said Institution.

Record of Wills, etc., page 28.

This Legacy was paid April, 1832.

Theo. Journal, page 12.

1833 — July 1.

PROPOSAL OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ., TO BUILD
A PROFESSOR'S HOUSE.

Newburyport, July 1, 1833.

SAMUEL FARRAR ESQ,

Dear Sir,

I am ready to pay the five hundred dollars, being the one half the one thousand dollars, I agreed to pay for Dr. Skinner's salary. I also wish him to have a house, for which I will give for the building of it, Five thousand dollars to be paid as shall be wanted. I think Doctor Skinner a great acquisition to the Seminary, and his usefulness I hope will be blest: he has been here, and we have enjoyed his company with great satisfaction. My respects to Mrs. Farrar, and all our friends at Andover

I am, Sir, sincere friendship,

Your most obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Wills and Letters.

Newburyport, August 8, 1833.

SAMUEL FARRAR ESQUIRE,

Dear Sir,

Inclosed is ten one hundred dollar bills, making one thousand dollars, which I send you to be credited to my donation for building a house for the Professorship now filled by Doctor Skinner, which when received please give me notice. I mean to furnish you with money for building the house as fast as it is wanted, to the amount of Five thousand dollars.

I am Sir,

Your obedient Servant,

WILLIAM BARTLET.

See File of Letters and Wills.

The aforesaid communications having been read,

Voted. That the Trustees gratefully accept the donation therein proposed, and in part made, and that a suitable portion of land between the houses now occupied by the Treasurer and by Professor Robinson, be appropriated for the location of the house provided for in said communications.

Seminary Records, page 367.

1835 — Feb. 2.

LEGACY OF MISS REBECCA WALDO.

Extract from her Will.

Sixth. I give and bequeath to the several religious and charitable Institutions hereafter named, the several sums herein specified, to be received by them respectively, in trust, and to be appropriated at their discretion, in promoting the

benevolent objects of their establishment. And I direct my said executors to pay the same within one year after my decease ; that is to say : —

To the Theological Seminary at Andover, Massachusetts, the sum of Two Thousand dollars.

Eighth. Upon the decease of both my said sisters, I direct my said Executors, in further execution of the trusts herein created, to pay from said residue invested as aforesaid, the following legacies, to wit: To the said Theological Seminary at Andover, Massachusetts, the sum of Five Thousand dollars.

See File of Wills and Letters.

The first item of this bequest was paid May 1st, 1841.

Theo. Journal, page 260.

The second was paid December 25, 1851.

Theo. Journal, page 334.

1836 — Jan. 29, et seq.

CONTRIBUTIONS FOR HEBREW PROFESSOR'S SALARY.

Received from Dr. Eben'r Burgess,	\$200,00
“ “ S. T. Armstrong, Esq.,	100,00
	<hr/>
	\$300,00

Theo. Ledger, page 98.—Journal, pages 176, 201.

1837 — Feb. 23.

LEGACY OF HON. WILLIAM REED.

Extract from his Will.

Item, Twenty-First. — I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, Five Thousand Dollars for the purchase of books for the Library of the Theological Seminary in said Academy.

Item, Twenty-Fourth. — I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, the sum of Seven Thousand Dollars, in trust, to constitute an accumulating fund, until, by its increase, at an interest of four per cent. per annum, it shall amount to Ten Thousand Dollars, when its whole income shall be given and secured for the use and benefit of the Second Congregational Church and Society in the Town of Marblehead, aforesaid, on the following conditions, viz.: that the proprietors of the meeting-house, in which said Church and Society statedly worship, shall give satisfactory security on receiving the income of this fund, that it shall always be faithfully appropriated for the support of the minister of said Church and Society, who shall be of sound orthodox, evangelical and Trinitarian sentiments, in accordance generally with the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism, and, to enable this Society and Church to receive the income of this fund, they shall furnish a correct copy of the original associate covenant of said Church, with a certified copy of the vote of said Church, or, at least, of a majority of the male members in communion, of their determination to confirm and establish it as firmly as they are able, and that they will sacredly apply the income of said fund only to the support of a minister over said Church and Society of sound orthodox sentiments, as before stated; and the minister who shall be settled over said Church and Society, on the conditions

before required and stated herein, shall, before entering on the duties of said office, sign a written declaration and statement of his sentiments in full, in accordance thereto, which shall be renewed, at least, once in five years, to entitle him to the income of this fund: Provided, however, that, if said Church and Society should decline this bequest on the conditions required, the said Trustees shall continue to accumulate this fund for the term of twenty years at the same rate of interest; and if, at the expiration of this period, the said Church and Society shall still reject this offer, intended solely for their spiritual benefit, for whom I feel a deep fraternal affection; it may then be given and applied for establishing another and free church in said Town of Marblehead, on the same principles and conditions as provided for the foregoing, if, in the opinion of said Trustees, the cause of sound religious sentiments, and of truth and piety in their judgment require this additional influence; otherwise the whole of said fund shall accrue to the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions.

Dated February 2, 1837.

Records of Wills, etc., pages 29, 30.

The sum of \$5000 bequeathed in the first item of this extract, as above cited, was paid August 22, 1855.

Theo. Journal, page 473.

1837—Aug. 15.

DONATION BY WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.

Know all men by these presents, That I, William Bartlet, of Newburyport, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, merchant, in consideration of the good will I bear to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, in the County and Commonwealth,

aforesaid, and towards the great objects with which, in their capacity, aforesaid, they are intrusted, and in consideration of one dollar paid me in hand, by the said Trustees, the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, and for divers other good causes and considerations me hereunto moving;—Do, for myself and my heirs, remise, release, sell and forever quit claim unto the said Trustees, and to their successors in said office, all the right, title, interest and claim, which I have, or in any manner may or can have, in, unto, or upon, a certain brick dwelling house which was built by me in the years 1833 and 1834, on land in Andover, aforesaid, belonging to the said Trustees, in their capacity, aforesaid: and which was designed and appropriated for the residence of the “Professor of Sacred Rhetoric” in the Theological Seminary, in said Academy.

Together with all the estate, right, title, interest, use, property, claim and demand whatsoever, of me the said Bartlet, which I now have, or at any time heretofore had, of, in, and to the aforementioned premises, with the appurtenances, or to any part thereof, or which at any time heretofore has been held, used, occupied or enjoyed as part or parcel of the same. To have and to hold all the afore-granted and bargained premises, with the appurtenances, to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to their successors, and assigns forever, with the reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders thereof; or any part or parcel thereof forever; so that neither I the said Bartlet, nor my heirs, nor any other person or persons claiming from or under me or them, or in the name, right, or stead of me or them, shall or will, by any way or means, have, claim, challenge or demand any estate, right, title, or interest of, in and to the aforesaid premises, with the appurtenances, or any part or parcel thereof forever.

In witness whereof, I the said William Bartlet, have hereunto set my hand and seal this fifteenth day of Au-

gust, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-seven.

Signed, sealed, and Delivered
in presence of us,

ELIZABETH WHITE,
W. B. BANISTER.

WILLIAM BARTLET. (s.)

ESSEX ss.

August 15, 1837.— Then personally appeared the aforementioned William Bartlet, and acknowledged the above Instrument to be his voluntary deed.

Before me,

W. B. BANISTER, *Justice Peace.*

ESSEX ss.

Received December, 8, 1838, twenty-five minutes past three, P. M. Recorded Book 309, Leaf 117, and examined by

R. H. FRENCH, *Reg'r.*

See File of Wills and Letters, No. 59.

1841—Feb. 7.

LEGACY OF WILLIAM BARTLET, ESQ.

Extract from his Will.

“ I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, the sum of Fifty Thousand Dollars, and to their successors in said office; to be held in sacred trust by said Trustees and their successors, for the use and benefit of the Theological Institution in Phillips Academy, in Andover.

See File of Letters and Wills.

This Legacy was paid October 16th and 20th, 1843; December 5th and 21st, 1843; and January 6th, 1844.

See Theo. Ledger, page 167.—Journal, pages 54, 58, 61.

Note : — The whole amount received was \$47,354.39; — the acting executors having represented to the Trustees, at an early day, that the estate would be insufficient to pay the legacies in full, and offering to pay then, if the Trustees would consent to a deduction of six per cent., and the Treasurer, after consulting the Trustees, individually, having assented to this compromise, and given a discharge accordingly.

1842 — Sept. 8.

DONATION BY HON. S. T. ARMSTRONG.

The Committee appointed to confer with Hon. S. T. Armstrong, on the subject of compensation to him for personal services as Treasurer, have considered the subject and beg leave to report, That Five Hundred Dollars be allowed him for such services, and that the thanks of the Board be presented to him for many extra labors and attentions performed in said office with great acceptance to this Board.

The following letter was received from Hon. Samuel T. Armstrong, and was ordered to be entered upon the records.

Andover, Sept. 8, 1842.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy,
Gentlemen,

I have been furnished by the Clerk with a copy of your vote, tendering to me the sum of Five Hundred Dollars, as compensation for services rendered by me as Treasurer. If my services have been of value to the Seminary, I am thereby paid to my satisfaction. I desire to decline any

other reward, and do hereby relinquish any claim for pecuniary compensation.

Very respectfully and sincerely,

Your Friend and Servant,

SAMUEL T. ARMSTRONG.

Whereupon, it was resolved, that the thanks of the Board be given to Hon. Samuel T. Armstrong, for his services as Treasurer, and for his generous relinquishment of the pecuniary compensation above voted, as justly due to him for those services.

Seminary Records, Vol. II. p. 11.

1843 — Nov. 15.

DONATION BY MISS SARAH W. BANISTER.

To the Reverend and Honorable the Trustees of Phillips Academy,

Gentlemen,

Permit me, in behalf of my daughter, Sarah W. Banister, to express to you her wish, that the Professorship founded by her late grandfather, Moses Brown, Esq., in the Theological Seminary, in said Academy, should be made as nearly equal as may be, in point of a residence for the Professor thereon, and for his temporal accommodation, with that of the other Professors in said Seminary; for this purpose she is willing to advance, and hereby tenders to the said Trustees, for such uses for the said Theological Seminary as they may think proper, the sum of Four Thousand dollars, on condition that the dwelling-house and out-buildings attached thereto, and the adjoining land now occupied by Professor Emerson, together with the two lots of land purchased, by the Trustees, of David Hidden, be appropriated to the use of said Professor and his succes-

sors, in the office of the Brown Professorship, on the same terms and with the same liabilities, as those of the other Professors under the Associate Statutes.

Very respectfully

Your obedient Servant,

WM. B. BANISTER.

Andover, Nov. 15, 1843.

Voted, That, in consideration of Four Thousand dollars, received from Miss Sarah W. Banister, the dwelling-house and out-buildings attached thereto, and the adjoining land now occupied by Professor Emerson, together with two lots of land, purchased by the Trustees of David Hidden, be appropriated to the use of the Brown Professorship; on the same terms and with the same liabilities as those of the other Professors under the Associate Statutes.

Voted, That the thanks of this Board be presented to Miss Sarah W. Banister, for her generous donation of Four Thousand dollars, for the benefit of the Brown Professorship.

Sem. Records, Vol. II., page 22.

1847—Dec. 18.

LEGACY OF DR. JOHN CODMAN.

Extract from his Will.

Item. I give and bequeath to the Theological Seminary in Phillips Academy Andover, all those books of my library against which is the mark of the letter *A* in red ink in the Catalogue of the same, but none others.

See File of Letters and Wills.

It having been communicated to this Board that the late Rev. John Codman, D. D. had made a highly valuable bequest of his extensive Theological Library, and that

the same had been received according to the provisions of his will.

Voted. That we accept this munificent gift with high sentiments of gratitude for the Christian liberality of the honored donor, and direct that the books be placed in one of the alcoves of the Library, to bear henceforth the name of the "Codman Alcove."

Voted. That the Clerk communicate a copy of the foregoing vote to the family of the late Dr. Codman.

Seminary Records, Vol. II., page 65.

1848 — April 14.

LEGACY OF MISS SARAH WALDO.

Extract from her Will.

"All the rest and residue of my property of every description, after deducting the expense of administration, I give and bequeath to my executors, upon the following trusts, and to the following uses, and to no other use or purpose whatever: that is to say, that said executors shall pay the whole of said residue then remaining in their hands, in such notes, bonds, securities or stocks, as they have in their possession, to the Religious and Charitable Institutions or Societies, hereafter named, to be received by the proper officers of such Societies or Institutions respectively, and appropriated at their discretion in promoting the objects of their establishment.

"To the Theological Seminaries in Bangor, Andover, and East Windsor, I give and bequeath the sum of Eight Thousand dollars each.

See File of Letters and Wills.

This Legacy was paid March 3, 1852.

Theo. Journal, page 341.

1854 — March 24.**DEPOSIT IN TRUST BY THE SAMARITAN SOCIETY.**

Received from their Treasurer, \$2,250,00.

Theo. Journal, page 411.

This Fund is held by the Trustees solely for the use of the Society, according to their Constitution, the object of the Society being to aid needy Students in the Academy and Seminary, in meeting the expenses of sickness; and the income of the Fund not needed for this use, being added to the principal.

1855 — July 31.**“SEMINARY FUND” INSTITUTED.**

The Legacies of Mrs. Cutler,

“ “ “ Mrs. Huntington,

“ “ “ Miss Ingersoll,

“ “ “ Mr. Mitchell,

Amount to \$2,100,00.

Being consolidated and made the foundation of a new fund under this name.

Theo. Journal, page 472.

S U P P L E M E N T

TO

R E P O R T O F C O M M I T T E E

ON

D E E D S O F G I F T A N D D O N A T I O N S .

PRINTED FOR OFFICIAL USE
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE TRUSTEES.
NOT PUBLISHED.

A N D O V E R :

P R I N T E D B Y W A R R E N F. D R A P E R .

1 8 6 2 .

At a meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, held March 20, 1862, it was

VOTED, That the President and Messrs. Aiken and J. L. Taylor be a Committee to prepare a Supplement to the Report on Deeds of Gift and Donations to the Institutions connected with the Board ; and that they be authorized to print two hundred copies of the same.

Pursuant to the foregoing vote, the undersigned have prepared the following Supplement to the Report heretofore made by them on Deeds of Gift and Donations to Phillips Academy and to the Theological Seminary.

JOHN AIKEN,	}	COMMITTEE.
WM. J. HUBBARD,		
J. L. TAYLOR,		

ANDOVER, JUNE 4, 1862.

PHILLIPS ACADEMY.

1857, et. seq.

STUDENTS' EDUCATIONAL FUND.

Report, pp. 64-66. Amount in 1856,	\$ 1,507
1857, March 27, Samuel Farrar, Esq., second donation,	500
“ June 27, Abbott Lawrence, Esq., donation paid by his executor,	100
1859, July 23, Class of '59, Phillips Academy, donation,	91
1861, Aug. 3, Class of '61, “ “	30
et. seq.	
	<hr/>
	\$2,228

Academy Ledger, page 175—Journal, 513, et. seq.

1859, et. seq.

ACADEMY FUND.

1859, May 31. Amount set apart by the Treasurer from current income to commence a new fund for special uses,	\$1,000.00
Interest added to principal,	175.50
	<hr/>
	\$1,175.50

1859, July 25. “ The Treasurer having, with the concurrence of the Committee of Finance, set aside from the

surplus income of the past year the sum of one thousand dollars as a new fund, to be called the Academy Fund,

Voted, That the income of said fund be added to the principal from time to time, and in no case used by the Treasurer except on recommendation of the Committee of Finance, and by special vote of the Board."

Academy Ledger, page 184 — Journal, page 42, et. seq.

Academy Records, page 552.

THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1855, et. seq.

STUDENTS' SUPPORT.

Contributions by Churches, Sewing Societies, and various individuals, to aid the Trustees in paying current appropriations from the treasury to students, viz.:

1855-1856. From the first Church in South Danvers, and others,	\$250.00
1856-1857. From the first Church in Haverhill, and others,	574.00
1857-1858. From T. D. Bond, Esq., Wilmington, and others,	575.50
1858-1859. From G. and C. Merriam, Esqrs., Springfield, and others,	275.00
1859-1860. From James Tucker, Jr., Esq., Dorchester, and others,	1,429.06
1860-1861. From Mrs. Susan Farnham, North Andover, and others,	613.00
1861-1862. From Mrs. Walter Baker, Dorchester, and others,	527.13
	<hr/>
	\$4,243.69

Among the more frequent and liberal contributors to this fund, besides those above named, have been the churches in Lawrence, the Ladies' Sewing Societies in North Andover, and in the First Church in Lowell, the Misses Oliver in

Dorchester, Mrs. J. Kittredge and Miss Louisa Thompson and other ladies in Boston, and several gentlemen in Boston, Charlestown, Worcester, Hartford, South Danvers, Salem, Andover and North Andover, and numerous other places.

Theological Ledger, page 242 — Journal, page 494, et. seq.

1856, et. seq.

BOSTON FUND.

THIS fund, given by friends in Boston and vicinity, for the purpose of "increasing the salaries of the permanent Professors" in the Seminary, was secured chiefly in 1856–1858; the effort being for a time interrupted and imperiled by the extreme financial disasters in the autumn of 1857, and a portion of the amount pledged having been lost from the same cause.

The principal subscriptions made and paid were as follows, viz.:

Samuel Johnson, Esq.,	Boston,	\$ 1000
Abner Kingman, Esq.,	"	1000
William Ropes, Esq.,	"	1000
Charles Stoddard, Esq.,	"	1000
John Tappan, Esq.,	"	1000
Joseph C. Tyler, Esq.,	"	1000
John Field, Esq.,	West Cambridge,	1000
Mrs. Sarah W. Hale,	Newburyport,	1000
Mrs. Margaret L. Abbe,	Boston,	500
Hon. Alpheus Hardy,	"	500
Samuel, Johnson, Jr., Esq.,	"	500
Frederick Jones, Esq.,	"	500
Rev. Edward N. Kirk, D.D.,	"	500
Gilman S. Low, Esq.,	"	500
Edward S. Tobey, Esq.,	"	500
Jerome W. Tyler Esq.,	"	500
S. D. Warren, Esq.,	"	500

Nathan Carruth, Esq.,	Dorchester,	\$ 500
Misses B. & N. Oliver,	"	500
B. M. C. Durfee, Esq.,	Fall River,	500
Hon. John Aiken,	Andover,	500
Prof. E. P. Barrows,	"	500
Rev. James Means,	"	500
Prof. E. A. Park,	"	500
Prof. Austin Phelps,	"	500
Prof. Wm. G. T. Shedd,	"	500
Prof. C. E. Stowe,	"	500
Mrs. H. B. Stowe,	"	500
Rev. J. L. Taylor,	"	500
Ebenezer Alden, M. D.,	Randolph,	500
Eliot Church,	Newton Corner,	550
Thos. W. Nickerson, Esq.,	Boston,	300
William Carlton, Esq.,	Charlestown,	300
Mrs. Walter Baker,	Dorchester,	300
Charles Blake, Esq.,	Boston,	250
Julius A. Palmer, Esq.,	"	250
George R. Sampson, Esq.,	"	250
Caleb Stetson, Esq.,	Braintree,	250
Isaac Cushing, Esq.,	Boston,	200
Geo N. Davis, Esq.,	"	200
Jabez C. Howe, Esq.,	"	200
Joseph S. Ropes, Esq.,	"	200
Franklin Snow, Esq.,	"	200
George W. Thayer, Esq.,	"	200
Jonathan French, Esq.,	Dorchester,	200
Nathan Durfee, M. D.,	Fall River,	200
David Whitcomb, Esq.,	Worcester,	200
Tyler Batcheller, Esq.,	Boston,	150
F. A. Brown, Esq.,	"	100
Charles Carruth, Esq.,	"	100
Miss Elizabeth Eaton,	"	100
Henry Edwards, Esq.,	"	100
Hon. Wm. T. Eustis,	"	100
Ezra Farnsworth, Esq.,	"	100

Thomas A. Ford, Esq.,	Boston,	\$ 100
Hon. Joel Giles,	"	100
William T. Glidden, Esq.,	"	100
Messrs. G. W. & J. B. Hagar,	"	100
Albert Hobart, Esq.,	"	100
Messrs. Hurd & Bowers,	"	100
J. B. Kimball, Esq.,	"	100
James Wm. Kimball, Esq.,	"	100
Mrs. J. Kittredge,	"	100
Mrs. Amos Lawrence,	"	100
William R. Lovejoy, Esq.,	"	100
Isaac Parker, Esq.,	"	100
George E. Porter, Esq.,	"	100
George Rogers, Esq.,	"	100
S. T. Snow, Esq.,	"	100
James S. Stone, Esq.,	"	100
Edward A. Studley, Esq.,	"	100
Hon. A. H. Twombly,	"	100
Arthur Wilkinson, Esq.,	"	100
Thomas S. Williams, Esq.,	"	100
George Hyde, Esq.,	Charlestown,	100
Mrs. Maria Brown,	Dorchester,	100
Rev. James Means,	"	100
Mrs. Joanna Means,	"	100
James Tucker, Jr., Esq.,	"	100
A. G. Peck, Esq.,	West Cambridge,	100
Rev. R. S. Storrs, D. D.,	Braintree,	100
Richard Borden, Esq.,	Fall River,	100
First Evangelical Church,	Cambridgeport,	100
And many others in sums of less than \$100; the		_____
whole amount received being		\$28,170

1856, et seq.

NEWTON CABINET.

1856, Aug. 4. A communication having been read from a gentleman, whose name was not disclosed, proposing to make a donation to the Seminary of a Cabinet of Natural History, it was voted, That Dr. Jackson be requested to visit said Cabinet, and report to the Committee of Exigencies; and that they be authorized to accept of the donation on the terms proposed, if in their judgment it is clearly for the interest of the Institution.

1857, Aug. 4. *Voted*, That the thanks of this Board be presented to Rev. E. H. Newton, of Cambridge, New York, for his generous donation to the Institutions under their care of a valuable Cabinet, comprising relics of historic interest, an extensive collection of coins, and specimens illustrating various departments of Natural History, and that the collection be called the "Newton Cabinet."

Theo. Records, pages 156, 162.

The donation indicated by these extracts from the Records of the Board was accompanied by no formal deed of gift; but the intention of the donor was distinctly and often made known to the Trustees at the time, in the various verbal communications which he made to them, through those who co-operated with him in the transfer and arrangement of the Cabinet.

In preparing this supplement, however, it was deemed desirable by the Committee to place on record some distinct statement of the design of the donor in his gift, which they are able to do, in the subjoined reply of Rev. Mr. Newton to a letter of inquiry recently addressed to him by Dr. Jackson, viz. :

Marlborough, Vt., June 20, 1862.

Rev. Samuel C. Jackson, D.D., Trustee of Phillips Academy,
Andover, Mass.

Rev. and Dear Sir:

Your welcome letter of the 10th inst. is duly received,
per via Cambridge, New York.

In regard to the cabinet of minerals, of coins, and of
relics of historical interest which I formerly called mine,
and of which you inquire my intention of their disposition,
I hereby state that for some years I had wished to present
them to some literary institution, where they might have
their feeble influence in promoting the cause of science, and
my preference was in behalf of theological students in a
theological seminary.

As I have long felt, and still feel, that I owe to the
Andover Theological Seminary much, if not all, that I am
or have been, under God, in the church, I was induced to
make inquiry in respect to their reception in that institution,
for the benefit of students connected therewith. I was
exceedingly gratified, and still am, at the favorable response
received from the honorable Board of Trustees of Phillips
Academy, who are in charge of said Seminary, and tender
to the said Board my most grateful acknowledgment of
their generous aid in the reception and deposit of the said
cabinet. I have given it to said Board of Trustees, in their
capacity as such, to be disposed of in such way and manner
as in their sound judgment shall best promote the cause of
science; not wishing to embarrass them with specifications
detrimental to their official duties in the management of
any item of property to them intrusted.

Impressed with the idea that the Trustees of the Acad-
emy were the corporation to manage the concerns of the
Seminary, I felt a delicacy at dictation; and, at the same
time, having confidence in their integrity, wisdom, and
piety, I felt safe in believing that their management, under
all circumstances, will be better than I can dictate.

Yet were it proper, I do not know that I can express my

views any more satisfactorily to myself than those which are intimated in your communication.

Therefore, I say it was my intention to give the said cabinet specially and specifically to the Andover Theological Seminary; said Seminary to own the property thereof. It was also my intention that the members of Phillips Academy should or shall have access to it; and that the Trustees hold and manage it, so far as practicable, for the improvement of *all* who resort to Andover for study.

With due respect I subscribe myself,

Your affectionate friend,

EPHRAIM H. NEWTON.

1857, et seq.

UNION SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

This Fund comprises various Scholarships endowed, in full or in part, by gift or by legacy, as follows, viz.:

1857, June 30. South Danvers Scholarship.

Donation by Hon. Henry Poor, and others	
in the first Church, South Danvers,	\$ 1,230

1858, July 20. 1860, Dec. 21. Fay Scholarships.

Donations by Rev. Warren Fay, D.D., North-	
borough,	2,000

• 1859, March 14, et seq. Merriam Scholarship.

Donations by G. and C. Merriam, Esquires, of	
Springfield; the endowment contemplated	
being not yet completed,	400

1860, March 16. Patrick Scholarship.

Legacy of John Patrick, Esq., of Warren; by	
his will, executed October 31, 1857. Mr.	
Patrick died March 16, 1858, and the leg-	
acy was paid by his executor, as directed	
in his will, two years from that date, March	
16, 1860,	1,000

Extract from his will, to wit:

Sixteenth, I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, Massachusetts, the sum of one thousand dollars, for the purpose of founding a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under their care, to be called the Patrick Scholarship; the income of this endowment only to be expended for the support of a needy student in said Seminary, from year to year.

By this will Mr. Patrick also provided for the endowment of a second scholarship out of his estate, hereafter, as follows, viz.:

Eighteenth, I give and bequeath to my Executor, hereinafter named, the sum of three thousand dollars in trust, to be securely invested by him, and interest or income thereof to be paid annually to my wife, Adaline D. Patrick, during her lifetime, as herein-before provided. And the remainder of the aforesaid sum of three thousand dollars, after the decease of my aforesaid wife, and after deducting the necessary expenses of said Trustee, I give and bequeath as follows, viz.:

First, I give and bequeath (of the remainder of the aforesaid sum of three thousand dollars) to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of one thousand dollars, for the purpose of founding a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under their care, to be called as may be designated by my aforesaid wife; the income of this endowment only to be expended for the support of a needy student in said Seminary, from year to year, etc., etc.

Mrs. Patrick has signified her wish that this scholarship, when paid, be called the Davis Scholarship, as a memorial of *her* family name, she being a niece of the late Governor John Davis.

1861, Jan. 1. Baxter Scholarship.

Donation by Miss Sarah Baxter, West
Newton,

\$ 1,000

1861, Jan. 1. Borden Scholarship.

Donation by Richard Borden, Esq., Fall
River, \$ 1,000

1861, Jan. 1, et seq. Enfield Scholarship.

Donations by Rev. Robert McEwen, D.D.,
and others in Enfield, to which others are
yet to be added, 800

1862, Jan. 22. Worcester Union Scholarship.

Donation by David Whitcomb, Esq., and
others in Worcester; with a pledge from
Hon. Ichabod Washburn of the further
sum of \$ 500, to complete the scholarship, 500

1862, Feb. 20. Chapin Scholarship.

Donation of W^m C. Chapin, Esq., Lawrence, 1,000

\$ 8,930

1862, Feb. 7. Pomeroy Scholarship.

Legacy by Mrs. Martha Pomeroy, of Warren, Mass.,
by her will, dated October 30, 1857, and admitted
to probate February 4, 1862.

Extract from the will :

Fifth, I give and bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, Massachusetts, all the rest, residue, and remainder of all my estate, both real and personal, of what kind and nature soever, for the purpose of founding a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under their care; the income of this endowment only to be expended for the support of a needy student in said Seminary, from year to year.

See file of Wills, etc.

Mrs. Pomeroy's estate has not yet been settled, and the amount to be realized by the Trustees as residuary legatees cannot be now decided.

1857 — Nov. 20, et seq.

HITCHCOCK FUND.

Preamble and Votes adopted at a Meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, November 20, A.D. 1857.

“ Whereas Mr. Child has communicated to this Board a proposition made to him by Samuel A. Hitchcock, Esq., of Brimfield, to give to the Board the sum of \$15,000 towards the endowment of a Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary; to be paid when the sum of \$30,000 now being raised by subscription shall be fully subscribed: and upon the further condition that this Board shall add to said donation the sum of \$10,000 out of funds now within their control; and shall appropriate the fund of \$25,000 thus constituted to the permanent endowment of such Professorship; and upon the further condition that the said Professorship and the duties of the incumbent shall be controlled and regulated by such statutes as shall be drawn up by William J. Hubbard and Linus Child, and approved by said Hitchcock.

Thereupon the following votes were adopted:

1. That this Board gratefully accept the proposition of Mr. Hitchcock upon the conditions provided by him, and engage to adopt all needful measures, to carry them into full effect according to the intent and meaning of the same,—it being understood that the Statutes to be established for the regulation of said Professorship shall be subject to the approval of this Board.

2. That Mr. Child be requested to tender to Mr. Hitchcock the expression of our high appreciation of his generous and timely proposition; and they hereby engage that, when the endowment of said Professorship shall be completed in the manner proposed, it shall be permanently established as

the Hitchcock Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature.

In pursuance of the proposition of Mr. Hitchcock, an Instrument was prepared and executed by him, of which the following is a copy : —

To all persons to whom these presents may come, I, Samuel A. Hitchcock, of Brimfield, in the County of Hampshire and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, send Greeting :

Whereas Linus Child, of Lowell, in the County of Middlesex and Commonwealth aforesaid, a member of the Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy, pursuant to authority by me to him given, did at a meeting of the said Board, held November 20th, A. D. 1857, in my name and in my behalf, submit a proposition that I would give to the said Trustees the sum of fifteen thousand dollars, to be appropriated to the endowment of a Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary under the care of the said Board of Trustees, when the sum of thirty thousand dollars, now being raised, shall be fully subscribed ; and upon the condition that the said Trustees shall complete the endowment of the said Professorship, by adding to the said sum of fifteen thousand dollars, so to be given by me, the further sum of ten thousand dollars, from funds now under their control, and should appropriate the fund of twenty-five thousand dollars to be thus constituted to the permanent endowment of the said Professorship ; and upon the further condition that the said Professorship and the duties of the Professor on said foundation shall be controlled and regulated by such statutes as shall be drawn up by the President of the said Board for the time being and the said Linus Child, and approved by me ; which proposition so made by said Child in my behalf is hereby adopted, ratified, and confirmed by me, so that the same force and effect shall be given thereto, as if it had been made by me to the said Trustees in writing under my

hand : And whereas the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, at their said meeting, did accept the said proposition so made in my behalf on the conditions prescribed by me, and did engage to adopt all needful measures to carry the same into full effect, according to the true intent and meaning of the same, with the understanding that the said statutes to be established by me shall be subject to the approval of the said Trustees, the action of said Trustees in regard to said proposition being shown by certain votes adopted by them at their said meeting, a certified copy of which votes is hereto annexed ; which votes are received by me as a satisfactory acceptance of the said proposition so made in my behalf, and a sufficient compliance on the part of the said Trustees with the terms and conditions thereof :

Now, therefore, know ye, that I, the said Samuel A. Hitchcock, in consideration of the premises, and for the purpose of more effectually securing the fulfilment of my said proposition, in case the same should not be consummated in my lifetime, do hereby covenant, promise, and agree, to and with the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, that when the said sum of thirty thousand dollars shall be fully subscribed to the satisfaction of the said Linus Child and the President and Treasurer for the time being of the said Board of Trustees, or any two of them, of whom the said Linus Child, if living, shall be one, I will, or my executors or administrators shall, transfer, make over, and deliver to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy ten thousand dollars in Bonds of the New York Central Railroad Company, secured by a sinking fund, and five thousand dollars in the State Bonds of the State of Virginia, both bearing interest at the rate of six per centum per annum, payable semi-annually on coupons annexed, said bonds to be transferred and taken at their par value. And I do hereby declare, direct, and appoint that a certificate in writing, signed by the said Linus Child and the President and Treasurer for the time being of the said Board of Trustees, or by any two of them, of whom the said Linus Child, if living, shall be one, that

the said sum of thirty thousand dollars herein-before mentioned has been fully subscribed to their satisfaction, shall be conclusive evidence that the said sum has been fully subscribed, and thereupon the aforementioned bonds shall be transferred, made over, and delivered to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, or their agent by them duly authorized to receive the same, to be held, managed, and improved by them as the endowment of a Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary under the care of said Trustees, in the manner and for the uses and purposes set forth in the Statutes established by me for the control and regulation of the said Professorship and the duties of the Professor on the said foundation.

And I do establish, ordain, and appoint that the said Professorship, when endowed, and the duties of the Professor on said foundation, shall forever be controlled and regulated by the following Statutes, drawn up by Linus Child aforesaid, and William J. Hubbard, the President for the time being of the said Board of Trustees, which Statutes are as follows :

STATUTES OF THE PROFESSORSHIP OF THE HEBREW LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE IN THE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY IN ANDOVER.

Article I. The Fund established for the endowment of the said Professorship shall be invested in good securities, to be approved by the Trustees of Phillips Academy or by a committee appointed by them for that purpose, and the interest and income thereof shall from time to time be paid to the Professor on this foundation. For the purpose of securing the integrity of the said Fund, all interest and income accruing thereon during any vacancy in the Professorship shall be invested to constitute a Guaranty Fund, which shall be allowed to accumulate, by adding thereto all interest and income received thereon, until the whole principal of the said Guaranty Fund shall amount to at least two

thousand dollars ; and so long as it shall amount to not less than that sum, the said Trustees may from year to year appropriate the income thereof to increase the salary of the Professor on this foundation, or to such other uses as they shall judge will best promote the interests of the Seminary, or they may add the same to the principal of the Guaranty Fund. Whenever in the opinion of the Trustees the aggregate value of the securities in which the original Fund may be invested shall be, from any cause, reduced below the full sum of twenty-five thousand dollars, so much of the said Guaranty Fund as may be necessary shall be transferred to the original Fund to make up the deficiency therein, and whenever the said principal of said Guaranty Fund, or any part thereof, shall be so applied, it shall from time to time be restored by the appropriation of the interest and income afterwards accruing during any vacancy. No part of the principal of the said Guaranty Fund, whatever may at any time be the amount thereof, shall ever be appropriated to any other use or purpose than that herein appointed. In making investments on account of either of the said funds special regard shall at all times be had to the safety of the principal and to the certainty of the income thereof.

Article II. All the articles of the Statutes of the Associate Foundation in the said Theological Seminary which apply to the Professors on the said foundation, to wit, the second, the third, fourth, fifth, and sixth of the said articles, shall apply to the Professor on this foundation, and he shall in all respects be subject to all and every the rules and regulations contained in the said articles, in like manner as are the several Professors on the said Associate Foundation.

Article III. This foundation shall forever be subject to the visitorial authority of the "visitors of the Theological Institution in Phillips Academy, in Andover," incorporated by an Act of the Legislature of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, passed June 17th, A. D. 1824 ; and the said visitors are, and always shall be, invested with the same

powers and duties, in all particulars, in regard to this foundation and the Professor thereon which the said visitors now have in regard to the said Associate Foundation and the Professors thereon, whether by virtue of the said Act of the Legislature of Massachusetts or by virtue of the said Statutes of the said Associate Foundation.

Article IV. Every Professor on this foundation shall be under the immediate inspection of the said Trustees; and shall be removed by them from office for gross neglect of duty, scandalous immorality, mental incapacity, or any other just and sufficient cause. And the said Trustees shall at all times have power and authority to establish and ordain all such laws, rules, and orders for the regulation of the duties of the Professor on this foundation as they shall deem meet and proper, and the same from time to time to alter, modify, or repeal; provided that such laws, rules, and orders shall not be inconsistent with the Constitution of said Seminary nor with these Statutes.

And, I, the said Samuel A. Hitchcock, hereby reserve to myself the right, during my natural life, with the concurrence of the said Trustees, to make any alterations in these Statutes or any additional statutes, rules, and regulations not inconsistent with the Constitution of said Seminary.

In witness whereof, I, the said Samuel A. Hitchcock have hereunto set my hand and seal, this first day of April, in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and fifty-eight.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

S. A. HITCHCOCK. (s.)

R. P. WALES.

The said Instrument having been received by the Trustees and read, after mature consideration it was voted :

1st. That said Instrument be accepted by this Board for the purpose for which it was intended, and be entered at length upon their records; and that said Statutes be, and they are hereby approved and ratified on the part of this

Board, to take effect as soon as said Professorship shall be endowed and established.

2d. That, as soon as said Hitchcock or his personal representatives shall pay to this Board, in the manner stipulated in said written instrument, said sum of fifteen thousand dollars, this Board will add thereto, out of funds now under their control, the sum of ten thousand dollars, and the entire fund of twenty-five thousand dollars thus constituted will appropriate and set apart as a permanent endowment of the Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary, and will thereupon establish said Professorship upon the foundation of said Statutes, designating it as "The Hitchcock Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature."

3d. That a copy of the foregoing be communicated, with the thanks of this Board, to Mr. Hitchcock.

The following action was taken at a meeting of the Trustees, held July 26th, 1858 : —

Whereas Samuel Austin Hitchcock, Esq., of Brimfield, in pursuance of the stipulations contained in his writing obligatory, heretofore presented to and accepted by this Board, has promptly, and with great cordiality, paid over to Linus Child, Esq., and through him to the Treasurer of this Board, the sum of fifteen thousand dollars, as an endowment in part of a Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary ; to the end, therefore, that said Professorship may be fully endowed, and the pledges given by this Board to said Hitchcock may be made good :

Voted, That the sum of five thousand dollars be taken from the Waldo Fund, it being the amount added thereto by accumulation, and the further sum of five thousand dollars be taken from the Bartlet Legacy Fund, and that said two sums of \$ 5,000 each be added to said Hitchcock's donation of \$ 15,000, thus constituting a fund of \$ 25,000.

Voted, That said fund of \$ 25,000 be, and the same hereby is, set apart and forever appropriated and devoted as an endowment of the Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in the Theological Seminary, and that it be designated and known as the "Hitchcock Fund."

Voted, That the said Professorship thus endowed be, and the same hereby is, established on the foundation of the Statutes of said Hitchcock heretofore adopted and ratified by this Board, and that said Professorship be designated and known as "The Hitchcock Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature."

Voted, That in the Ledger of the Theological Seminary appropriate accounts be opened with said Fund and the securities thereof, and that the Treasurer, with the advice of the Committee on Accounts, transfer to said account of securities, the amount of \$ 5,000 from the Bills Receivable and the further amount of \$ 5,000 from the Waldo Fund Securities.

Voted, That the interest or income accruing, or to accrue, from the Hitchcock Professorship Securities, be carried to an appropriate account, and be forever appropriated and used in pursuance of the Statutes of said Professorship.

Amount of Fund,	\$ 25,000
-----------------	-----------

The Guaranty Fund provided for in Mr. Hitchcock's Statutes was commenced October 8, 1858, and amounts to	\$ 280
--	--------

Theo. Ledger, pages 251, 268 — Journal, pages 20, 31.

Theo. Records, page 164, et seq.

1859—July 15.

DONATION BY REV. DAVID OLIPHANT.

To the Honorable and Reverend the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

Wishing to contribute a portion of my earthly substance, according to the ability God hath given me, for the furtherance of the gospel of Christ, and especially to aid in raising up a succession of able and pious young men for the ministry of the word of life, I hereby tender to you a donation, by my deed duly executed, conveying to you the House and a portion of the Land now occupied as my residence, in Andover, for the purpose and upon the conditions following, to wit:

The said premises to be, at such time as you may judge best, sold under your discretion, and the proceeds of such sale, after all encumbrances existing upon the property shall have been removed, to be held and appropriated by you for the endowment of two Scholarships of one thousand dollars each, in the Theological Seminary under your care ; the first of said scholarships to be fully endowed, immediately after such sale, out of the proceeds of the same, provided such proceeds shall amount to one thousand dollars above the encumbrances, and to be called the *Oliphant Scholarship* ; and the residue of the proceeds of such sale, if any, to accumulate by the addition of the interest to the principal until the second shall be fully endowed, unless I shall make up this endowment by a further donation ; this second scholarship, when completed, to be called the *Mary Pearson Ford Scholarship* ; the interest of the said endowments, when completed, to be thenceforth applied, from time to time, under your direction, for the support of worthy and indigent students in the said Seminary.

Provided, however, and I do make this express reservation,

that during the term of my life, and the life of my wife, the sum of ninety dollars per annum be paid by you to us and the survivor of us in semi-annual instalments, instead of adding the interest to the principal of this donation as aforesaid, and instead of its payment for the support of students; but upon and after our decease the said interest shall be applied by you for the aid of students as before mentioned; viz. on the first scholarship immediately, and on the second as soon as the endowment of the same shall be completed; all students being required as a condition of receiving the benefits of these scholarships, to give their full assent, in the presence of at least two of the Professors of instruction in said Seminary, to the creeds prescribed to the Professors of the Seminary, and also to pledge themselves to abstain, while receiving these benefits, from the use of intoxicating drinks and of tobacco, except as medicines.

Very respectfully yours,

DAVID OLIPHANT.

Andover, July 15, 1859.

By the term creeds is intended what is known as "the Caption," together with the Associate creed.

1859, Aug. 1. Rev. David Oliphant having tendered to this Board a donation of the premises now occupied as his residence, in Andover, for the purpose of founding two scholarships in the Theological Seminary, on certain conditions by him specified;

Voted, That the same be accepted, and the communication tendering the same be entered upon the Records; and that the cordial thanks of the Board be given to Rev. Mr. Oliphant for his timely and generous gift; also,

Voted, That the Treasurer be authorized to pay Rev. Mr. Oliphant the sum of ninety dollars yearly, as stipulated by him in this donation, during the term of his life, and to Mrs. Oliphant the same sum should she survive him, the first

payment to be made six months after he shall have conveyed and given possession of the premises ; also,

Voted, That in case Rev. Mr. Oliphant shall make a further donation toward the endowment of the second scholarship, the Treasurer be authorized to pay him interest at six per cent per annum on the amount of such donation during his lifetime.

Voted, That the Treasurer be authorized to sell the premises conveyed by Mr. Oliphant with the consent of the Committee of Exigencies, and upon such sale, to execute a deed of the same in the name of the Trustees.

Voted, That the Treasurer be authorized to execute a suitable obligation in the name of the Trustees, under their seal, to Mr. and Mrs. Oliphant, binding the Board to the payments aforesaid.

The house and land conveyed to the Trustees by the foregoing deed of gift have not yet been sold, but are held and rented for the purposes designated by the donor, appraised at fifteen hundred dollars, over encumbrances, \$ 1,500

Theo. Ledger, page 274 — Journal, page 62, et seq.

Theo. Records, page 184 — 186.

1860 — Dec. 22.

HITCHCOCK SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

DONATION BY SAMUEL A. HITCHCOCK, ESQ.

Wishing to contribute a portion of my earthly substance, according to the ability God hath given me, for the furtherance of the gospel of Christ, and especially to aid in raising up a succession of able and pious men for the ministry of the word of life ; I, Samuel A. Hitchcock, of Brimfield, in the County of Hampden, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, do hereby give, assign, and set over to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, in said Commonwealth, the sum of fifteen thousand dollars, in sacred trust, for the endowment of fifteen Scholarships, of one thousand dollars each, in the Theological Seminary under their care ; this endowment to be distinguished from all others in the accounts and records of said Institution, and designated as the Hitchcock Scholarship Fund ; the principal of said sum to be placed out at interest on good security, or vested in sure and permanent stocks, and the income thereof only to be used and appropriated, from time to time, for the support of such worthy indigent students, not exceeding sixty dollars in any one year to each, in said Theological Seminary, as shall be selected by the Faculty of the Seminary, and approved by the Trustees, or a Committee of their Board duly authorized thereto ; provided, however, and I do make this reservation, that during the term of my life, any students nominated by me, for the benefits of this foundation, shall receive the same in preference to all others, if such nomination shall be communicated to the said Trustees by or before the first day of March in each year, but not otherwise.

And in order that this endowment may be, as far as possible, preserved undiminished, and the most useful distribution of its benefits secured, I desire,

First, That if any student, who shall be placed upon this foundation, shall fail to complete the full three years' course of study required by the Constitution and Laws of the Seminary, unless such failure be the result of causes which in the judgment of the Trustees, are beyond his control or will, he be obligated to refund to the said Trustees whatever sum or sums he may have received from the income of this endowment; which sums so repaid, together with any unappropriated balance of the income at the close of each financial year in the Seminary, shall be added to the principal of this fund, to increase the same, or to make up any loss which may occur in the investment thereof.

That this endowment may be so administered as to conduce especially to the most thorough education, in all respects, for the sacred office, it is also my wish,

Secondly, That no student be placed upon this, my foundation, who has not regularly graduated at some College, and who does not signify it to be his settled purpose to enter the Gospel ministry, as a pastor or a missionary.

While all candidates for the sacred office are to be encouraged in every proper range of inquiry and discussion in determining the formulas of their faith according to the Scriptures, it is yet my desire,

Thirdly, That students placed on this foundation be required, as an evidence of their substantial orthodoxy and evangelical spirit, to give their assent to the creed prescribed to the Hitchcock Professor in the Seminary; and that none who, in the judgment of the Faculty and Trustees of the Institution, hold or express doctrinal views in any essential points inconsistent with this creed be allowed to enjoy the benefits of this my endowment.

To afford time for such acquaintance with the students in respect to their sentiments, their character, and their promise of usefulness, as may guide to the best selection, I also prefer,

Fourthly, That those who are selected for the benefits of this foundation be usually taken from the Middle and Sen-

ior Classes in the Seminary; and in no case that one be elected to either of these my scholarships who has not been connected with the Institution for a period of at least four months, and regularly pursuing his studies therein.

Moreover, it is my desire that, during my lifetime, the names of all students who are placed on this my foundation be communicated to me by the Trustees, as soon as may be convenient to them, after the election of the same shall from time to time be made.

And now, relying on the wisdom and fidelity of the Trustees to whom I commit this endowment for the proper oversight and administration of the same, according to the foregoing requests, and in all other particulars, as to them shall appear most consonant with the true intent of this my donation, I commend it, finally, to the favor of the Great Head of the Church; knowing that "except the Lord build the house, they labor in vain that build it; except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain."

In witness of all which I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty-second day of December, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty.

In presence of
LINUS CHILD,
J. L. TAYLOR.

S. A. HITCHCOCK. (s.)

This gift of Mr. Hitchcock was made in connection with certain pledges given to him by Hon. Linus Child and the Treasurer, in behalf of the Board, and was gratefully acknowledged by the Board at a special meeting held December 31st, 1860, as follows:

The Treasurer stated that he had received from the hands of Samuel A. Hitchcock, Esq., of Brimfield, fifteen Bonds of the city of St. Louis for one thousand dollars each, bearing interest from the first day of January, 1861, to endow fifteen scholarships in the Theological Seminary under the care of this Board, in accordance with the terms of a

deed of gift, duly executed and accompanying the endowment, which document was laid before the Board.

It was also further stated that in receiving the aforesaid deed of gift and bonds, the Treasurer and Hon. Linus Child had together made a careful statement of the various scholarship endowments, already in the hands of the Trustees, and of the pledges and prospects of yet further endowments in this department in the course of the ensuing year, and had jointly given to Mr. Hitchcock their pledge in writing to secure to this Board, by or before the month of January, 1862, an additional number of scholarships, sufficient with those already held by the Board to make up the full number of twenty, besides the fifteen endowed by Mr. Hitchcock; all of which twenty shall be either fully paid in, or so pledged, principal and interest, that the income from the same shall be available by or before that date; these prospects and pledges being considerations without which Mr. Hitchcock would not have made his donation at this time: and a copy of the said obligation on the part of Mr. Child and the Treasurer to Mr. Hitchcock was submitted to the Board.

Whereupon it was *Voted*, That the donation of Mr. Hitchcock, thus permanently securing such liberal aid to so large a number of struggling young men in the Seminary, from year to year, be most gratefully accepted by this Board, and held in sacred trust, for the uses and upon the terms specified in his deed of gift; and that the heart-felt thanks of the Board be tendered to Mr. Hitchcock for this most timely and generous endowment in the Seminary, which has thus for a second time been made to feel the invigorating influence of his Christian munificence.

Voted, That the aforesaid deed of gift be entered in full upon the records of this Board, and placed on file in the office of the Treasurer.

Voted, That, prompted by a sense of its obligations, in gratitude and honor to Mr. Hitchcock, as well as by the exigencies of the Seminary, the Board will take early and

efficient measures to obtain the several additional scholarships which Mr. Child and the Treasurer have engaged with Mr. Hitchcock to secure to the Trustees, so that the expectation upon which Mr. Hitchcock has made this large endowment may be fully met in form and in spirit.

Voted, That, in the judgment of this Board, the effort to secure such aid for the needy students ought not to be relinquished until the whole number of scholarships in the Seminary shall amount to at least forty; and that the Board will therefore aim to reach this result at the earliest date within its power.

Voted, That a copy of this record of the action of the Trustees, together with a certified copy of his deed of gift, be transmitted to Mr. Hitchcock by the clerk of the Board.

Amount of Fund,	\$ 15,000
-----------------	-----------

Theo. Ledger, page 280 — Journal, 111.

Theo. Records, page 195-197.

1861 — June 20, et seq.

ALLEN SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

1861, June 20. Donation of Mrs. Harriet J. Allen, widow of the late Freeman Allen, Esq., Boston, toward the endowment of a scholar- ship,	\$ 800
1861, July 20. Donation of Mrs. Allen to complete her scholarship,	200
1861, Nov. 8. A further donation by Mrs. Allen, with the following letter, viz.	3,000

Rev. J. L. TAYLOR,

Dear Sir :

Boston, Nov. 8, 1861.

I hand to you herewith the sum of three thousand dollars, for the purpose of endowing three more scholarships in the Theological Seminary at Andover, in addition to the one founded by me in June. The object commends itself strongly to my sympathies, and to my deliberate and prayerful judgment.

In making this donation I have only to suggest, that while I shall rejoice to have the income of the scholarships from time to time applied towards the support of worthy indigent students in the Seminary, not exceeding sixty dollars to any one person annually, I hope the principal of the endowment will forever be kept good; and if any loss or diminution of it should occur, I should wish to have this made up from the income, before appropriations are made to students.

It would also be pleasant to me to feel that the income will usually aid the more worthy among the students, as well as the more needy.

With my fervent prayers for God's blessing on this offering, which seems to promise some permanent good,

I am, dear Sir,
Very cordially and truly your friend,
HARRIET J. ALLEN.

Four scholarships of \$1,000 each, \$4,000

Theo. Ledger, page 287 — Journal, page 134, et seq.

1862 — Jan. 1.

TAYLOR SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

"IN MEMORIAM."

To the Honorable and Reverend the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

It has often been in my heart, if I could possibly find it within my means, to take some part personally, with other friends of our Seminary, in endowing the Scholarships which you have commissioned me to solicit, during the past three years.

Quite unexpectedly I am now able to gratify this desire ; and I have the means of doing this so providentially, and as a token of so much interest in my effort, and such personal sympathy with me in my long labor through it, that I hasten to make the offering now, under a special sense of gratitude, and with a peculiar faith that the favoring hand of the Divine Master is in it.

I ask you, therefore, to accept and hold in sacred trust, herewith, twelve Shares of Stock in the American Exchange Bank at New York, valued at par, and a U. S. Treasury Note for fifty dollars, which I have this day entered in the Treasurer's accounts to the credit of the Corporation, for the endowment of a Scholarship, as a memorial of my agency for this object.

If it should at any time appear to your Committee of Finance that the purpose of this gift will be better served by a change in the investment of the fund, they are requested to make such change, but not otherwise. And my desire is that the entire annual income from this endowment be applied, from year to year, to aid some member of the Seminary who may be designated by me during my lifetime, or by my wife, should she survive me, during the term of her life.

But in case no such nomination shall be made by either of us in any year, by or before the first day of March in said year, then, and after our decease thenceforward, I wish the income to be applied, under the direction of the Faculty of the Seminary and your Committee of Exigencies, toward the support of a worthy indigent student in the Seminary, selected from among the more promising in character, talents, scholarship, and personal address, as well as from the more needy of his class.

If, however, any loss of principal in this fund shall occur, by reason of changes in the investment, or otherwise, I wish the appropriations to students so far abridged or suspended, under the direction of your Committee of Finance, that all such loss can be first made up, out of the accruing income.

And if, in any year, no student shall be nominated or selected to receive the benefits of this scholarship, I desire to have the income for that year added to the principal, for the permanent increase of the fund.

Finally, to His favor from whom this gift so especially comes I would devoutly commend it, under your watch and care.

With great respect,

Gentlemen,

Your obedient servant,

J. L. TAYLOR.

Andover, Jan. 1, 1862.

Amount of Fund,

\$ 1,250

DEEDS OF GIFT AND DONATIONS.

SUPPLEMENT,

NO. TWO.

PRINTED FOR OFFICIAL USE
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE TRUSTEES OF PHILLIPS ACADEMY.
NOT PUBLISHED.

Andover:
PRINTED BY WARREN F. DRAPER.
1885.

By vote of the Trustees, the undersigned have prepared the following Supplement to Deeds of Gift and Donations to Phillips Academy and to the Theological Seminary.

EDWARD TAYLOR, }
C. F. P. BANCROFT, } COMMITTEE.
THOS. H. RUSSELL, }

ANDOVER, May 1, 1885.

PHILLIPS ACADEMY.

1865.

LEGACY OF SAMUEL FARRAR, ESQ.

EXTRACT FROM HIS WILL.

.... All the rest and residue of my estate, real, personal, and mixed, not herein-before otherwise effectually disposed of,—including the buildings owned by me on land of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, to be appraised at their fair cash value,—I give, devise, and bequeath to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy and their successors in office as my residuary legatees, *in sacred trust*, to be delivered into their care by my executor within one year after my decease, and to be by them held as my legacy, for the purposes herein-after mentioned: to wit,

First. From the date of their receiving this my said legacy, said Trustees shall pay to my niece Mrs. Sarah F. Abbott, aforesaid, out of the income thereof, for her use in providing house-rent here or elsewhere, and in the education of her children or otherwise, the sum of *four hundred dollars* annually, in quarterly instalments, until the first day of April eighteen hundred and seventy-two (1872), when this annuity for her benefit shall cease.

Second. All other income of my said legacy, remaining after the above-named appropriation from year to year to Mrs. Abbott, shall be annually applied by said Trustees towards paying the amount due them at my decease on a note which they hold against me, until said note is paid in full. As the said note was gratuitous it is hoped that the Trustees will accept this mode of payment, instead of an immediate payment of the whole note at my decease.

Third. After said note above-mentioned shall be paid in full, all income of my said legacy not otherwise appropriated as above provided to Mrs. Abbott, shall be added to the principal each year until said principal shall amount to the sum of fifteen thousand dollars, when the further increase thereof shall cease. But if any *loss* or *diminution* of the same shall occur in any year thereafter, by the decay of the aforesaid buildings or otherwise, this loss shall be made up from the accruing income for that year, before any portion of said income shall be applied to any other use,—so as to preserve the full sum of fifteen thousand dollars in this Fund forever.

Fourth. Of the income of the Fund accumulated and held as above-named, the said Trustees may thenceforth appropriate a sum each year not exceeding *two hundred dollars*, if in their judgment the same can be wisely and usefully expended, to provide instruction in *sacred music* for students in Phillips Academy and the Theological Seminary, and for members of families connected with these Institutions, with special reference to the encouragement and improvement of Congregational Singing in the Sabbath worship at the Seminary Chapel.

Fifth. All remaining income of this my said legacy, not appropriated according to any of the foregoing directions, shall be expended from year to year, under the direction of said Trustees, and in the careful use of their best discretion, in aiding worthy indigent students in Phillips Academy in both departments—preference being usually given to those of either department who design to pursue a full and thorough course of study, especially if they are seeking an education with a view to the Christian ministry—but not excluding others. And if any year, for any cause, and in the judgment of said Trustees, the income of this legacy cannot wisely be expended in full, as thus directed in this and the several preceding provisions, then the balance in their hands not so expended shall be added to the principal of this my said Fund, *for the permanent increase of the same.*

Dated Nov. 6, 1861. See copy of Will.

The payment of the note referred to in the foregoing Will was adjusted by Mr. Farrar before his decease, as appears by the following extract from the records. Seminary records, page 233 :

January 25, 1864. *Voted*, That the house and other buildings recently quitclaimed to the Trustees by Samuel Farrar, Esq., in part payment of his note of five thousand dollars held by the Board, be entered in the Treasurer's accounts 'at an appraised value of four thousand dollars; this with the one thousand paid in cash, cancelling the note and leaving the account properly adjusted.

Received under the Will,	\$10,000 00
Present amount of the Fund,	15,000 00

Ledger page, 204.

STUDENTS' EDUCATIONAL FUND.

Amount as per page 195,	\$2228 00
1863. Class of '63,	81 25
1864. Class of '64,	24 65
Leonard Richardson, New York, donation,	100 00
1868. Proceeds of "Fair," with donations,	1666 10
1869-70. A Friend \$10, Wm. B. Isham, Esq., \$100,	
Donations,	110 00
1871. Profit and Loss account,	485 90
1876. Cash,	4 10
1878, June 6. Gen. B. F. Butler,	500 00
Present amount of Fund,	\$5,200 00

Academy Ledger, page 175.

1865 — January 11.

NEW ACADEMY HALL.

The Stone Academy having been destroyed by fire on the 21st of December, 1864, at a meeting of the Trustees on the 11th of January 1865, it was

Voted, That the New Academy Hall be erected on School Street, on the lot of land north of the brick house occupied by the Principal of the Academy.

ALUMNI FUND.

The Board having learned that a meeting of the Alumni of the Academy has been called with a view to take measures to rebuild the Hall destroyed by fire on the morning of the 21st of December last, desire to express their hearty approval of the measures contemplated, and to assure the Alumni of their readiness to co-operate with them in any way which may best promote the intended object.

Voted, That Messrs. Hardy and S. H. Taylor be requested to represent the Board at the contemplated meeting of the Alumni.

Academy Records, page 570.

As the result of the above-named effort the following subscriptions were made and have been paid, viz. :

C. G. Chase,	Boston,	\$1000
Franklin Snow,	"	1000
Wm. E. Dodge,	New York,	1000
Franklin Ketchum,	"	500
Wm. M. Halsted,	"	500
Leonard Richardson,	"	500
Chris. R. Robert,	"	500
Charles L. Thomas,	Providence, R. I.,	500
Amos C. Barstow,	"	500
Samuel Williston,	Easthampton,	500
Holder B. Durfee,	Fall River,	500
Alpheus Hardy,	Boston,	300
John Carter Brown,	Providence, R. I.,	300
John B. Gough	(Lecture on Habit), Worcester,	285
P. Van Valkenburgh,	New York,	250
H. B. Claflin,	"	250
A. S. Hatch,	"	250
William Sprague,	Providence, R. I.	250
James H. Cutler,	"	200

William S. Slater,	Providence, R.I.,	\$200
Treadwell Ketchum,	New York,	200
Arthur B. Graves,	"	200
Hermon Griffin,	"	200
Rev. Amos Blanchard, D.D.,	Lowell,	200
M. C. D. Borden,	Fall River,	200
Barna S. Snow,	Boston,	200
Francis Skinner and Co.,	"	200
Charles W. Scudder,	"	200
Edward S. Tobey,	"	200
Philip H. Sears,	"	200
William G. Harding,	Pittsfield,	150
Daniel W. Lord,	Phillips Academy,	125
Nathaniel Niles,	New York,	110
Rev. J. L. Taylor,	Andover,	100
S. H. Taylor, LL.D.,	"	100
Joseph W. Smith,	"	100
Edward Buck,	"	100
James A. Roberts,	"	100
Abbott and Clement,	"	100
Rev. Joseph Emerson,	"	100
Warren F. Draper,	"	100
William L. Morse,	Phillips Academy,	100
Moses T. Stevens,	North Andover,	100
Joseph E. Worcester,	Cambridge,	100
John C. Phillips, Jr.,	Boston,	100
Marshall S. Scudder,	"	100
Henry C. Dodge,	"	100
Thomas W. Nickerson,	"	100
Sereno D. Nickerson,	"	100
Robert W. Hooper,	"	100
William R. Lovejoy,	"	100
Ezra Farnsworth,	"	100
Samuel D. Warren,	"	100
Charles L. Flint,	"	100
Asahel Huntington,	Salem,	100
Alfred A. Abbott,	"	100

Nathaniel J. Lord,	Salem,	\$100
John Bertram,	"	100
William D. Pickman,	"	100
George Peabody,	"	100
Samuel M. Bubier,	Lynn,	100
Rev. F. R. Abbe,	Abington,	100
B. M. C. Durfee,	Fall River,	100
George H. Corliss,	Providence, R. I.,	100
James G. Smith,	"	100
William J. Cross,	"	100
Robert H. Ives,	"	100
Edward P. Taft,	"	100
Roland Hazard,	"	100
Mowry and Goff,	"	100
W. F. Sayles,	Pawtucket, R. I.,	100
Charles R. Green,	New York,	100
James Davis,	"	100
Allan F. Boone,	"	100
Frank H. Thomas,	Phillips Academy,	100
John C. Eno,	"	50
O. H. Perry,	Andover,	50
W. Phillips Foster,	"	50
T. A. Holt and Co.,	"	50
Peter D. Smith,	"	50
Rev. G. H. DeBevoise,	"	50
Charles Tufts,	"	50
I. Alvin Farley,	"	60
B. and C.	Boston,	50
Thomas H. Tyler,	"	50
R. H. Stearns,	"	50
J. P. Mellidge,	"	50
E. T. Eastman, M.D.,	"	50
Alpheus H. Hardy,	"	50
Charles F. Hardy,	"	50
Arthur L. Hardy,	"	50
Edward E. Hardy,	"	50
George O. Shattuck,	"	50

Samuel H. Walley,	Boston,	\$50
D. W. Gooch,	"	50
W. Chadbourne,	"	50
Nathaniel C. Robbins,	Salem,	50
John H. Silsbee,	"	50
Rev. Charles Ray Palmer,	"	50
Henry Poor,	South Danvers,	50
Mrs. M. B. Young,	Fall River,	50
E. A. Str�w,	Manchester, N. H.,	50
Edwin Stuart,	U.S.N., Mobile Bay,	50
Henry R. Harm,	New London, Ct.,	50
J. B. Webster,	Stockton, Cal.,	50
John M. Mason,	Providence, R. I.,	50
E. R. Glezen,	"	50
Benjamin Lapham,	"	50
William H. Reynolds,	"	50
Asa Pierce,	"	50
Dexter N. Knight,	"	50
John Byers,	New York,	50
William P. Ketchum,	"	50
J. J. Griffith,	"	50
J. M. Peck,	"	50
H. Farrington,	"	50
Edward Sturgess,	"	50
Dr. J. W. Page, U.S.A. "one of a thousand,"	Newbern, N.C.	30
E. W. Upton, Jr.,	Phillips Academy,	{ 33
F. R. Upton,	"	
H. B. Upton (in memoriam),	"	
W. L. Halsted,	"	25
L. C. Clark,	"	25
George E. Dodge,	"	25
E. A. McAlpine,	"	25
Thomas Rogers,	"	25
A. L. Brown,	"	25
W. H. H. Newman,	"	25
N. F. Dixon, Jr.,	"	25
J. F. Locke,	"	25

W. & T. McClintock,	Phillips Academy,	\$25
C. S. Smith,	"	25
J. M. Sears,	"	25
J. C. Tyler, Jr.,	"	25
T. S. Young, Jr.,	"	25
Wm. E. Davidson,	"	25
B. F. Smith,	"	25
John Aiken,	Andover,	25
Prof. E. C. Smyth,	"	25
William A. Means,	"	25
Robert L. Means,	"	25
George Foster,	"	25
John H. Flint,	"	25
H. A. Bodwell,	"	25
Edward Taylor,	"	25
Albert Abbott,	"	25
William A. Cogswell,	"	25
John F. Cogswell,	"	25
Joseph B. Cogswell,	"	25
Thomas M. Cogswell,	"	25
Stephen Tracy, M.D.,	"	25
George G. Davis,	North Andover,	25
J. H. Davis,	"	25
Joseph Stone,	"	25
Theron Johnson,	"	25
Joseph Shattuck,	Lawrence,	25
Thomas S. Proctor,	Boston,	25
Josiah Fletcher,	"	25
William H. Wardwell,	"	25
Samuel Johnson,	"	25
R. R. Bishop,	"	25
Ariel Lowe,	"	25
H. S. Chase,	"	25
Charles W. Hersey,	"	25
Benjamin I. Leeds,	"	25
Joseph Lovejoy,	"	25
Joseph Burrage,	"	25

Henry Mayo,	Boston,	\$25
George F. Bartlett,	New Bedford,	25
Horatio Hathaway,	"	25
William W. Crapo,	"	25
J. D. Hall,	"	25
Joseph R. French,	Stockbridge,	25
Edward P. Burgess,	Dedham,	25
Rev. Edward G. Porter,	Dorchester,	25
George Ross,	Portland, Me.,	25
William G. Ross,	"	25
Rev. William T. Dwight,	"	25
Thomas B. Dwight,	Philadelphia, Pa.,	25
Charles H. Wilcox,	Providence, R. I.,	25
George G. King,	Newport, R. I.,	25
William Waters,	New York,	25
Charles H. Leeds,	"	25
R. Wayne Parker,	Newark, N. J.,	25
John M. Brown,	Fortress Monroe,	25
John M. Berry,	St. Paul, Minn.,	25

And many others, in sums less than \$25. The whole amount received being \$21,543

Academy Ledger, page 203.

1865—Nov. 20.

Voted, That the Clerk communicate to the Committee of the Alumni of the Academy the cordial and unanimous thanks of the Board for their great zeal and efficiency in soliciting funds for the New Hall, and for each of the many gifts which their effort has secured.

Voted, That the special thanks of the Board be communicated by the Clerk, to Messrs. Fairbanks, James G. Clark, Benjamin Bradley, Nathan Frye, and Mason and Hamlin for the special gifts which they have tendered for specific objects in the Academy.

Academy Records, page 575.

The gifts referred to in the foregoing vote were,	
Messrs. Erastus and Thaddeus Fairbanks, St. Johnsbury, Vt., maps, etc. for recitation rooms, casts, busts, and photographs,	\$500
Horace Fairbanks, for philosophical apparatus,	250
J. G. Clark, casts and photographs of ancient temples, etc.,	100
B. Bradley, clock,	
N. Frye, bell,	351
Mason and Hamlin, cabinet organ for chapel,	300
C. W. Sanderson, pictures,	50
And special gifts from sundry other persons.	

The amount charged to Construction Account,	\$48,405	36
Received from the Alumni Fund,	\$21,543	00
Received from insurance on Stone Academy, etc.,	7,433	03
Received from Income and Expenditure Account,	1,826	63
Received from Academy Fund and income (see page 195),	1,523	00
Received for small wooden school-house,	112	50
1871, Received from Profit and Loss Acct.	665	45
	—————	\$33,103 61
DEBT, present amount on building,	\$15,301	75
Contingent expense, mostly interest on above,	15,155	64
		\$30,457 39

There has also been paid and charged to contingent expense for grading the grounds, chemical apparatus, etc., about \$7,500 00

1866.

DONATION OF GEORGE PEABODY, Esq.

At a meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy held November 20, 1866, the following communication from George Peabody, Esq., was laid before the Board, viz.

To the Honorable and Reverend the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

You are entrusted with the oversight of one of the oldest Academies in our country, which was most carefully and wisely planned, and for the times, most liberally endowed by its far-seeing founders.

Having had several relations placed in the school, and having watched with great pleasure their progress under its influence during their course in preparing for college or for business life, after repeated conferences with your Treasurer and your Principal, I some years since intimated to them my desire to aid you in adding to its usefulness, as one of the foremost classical schools in the land.

The time has now come when I can gratify this wish, and shall be happy to do it.

Cordially approving the general character and aims of the Academy, and sympathizing with you in your efforts to give the Institution a higher and wider sphere as it enters on its work in your new edifice, I regret to learn that none of its chairs of instruction have as yet been specifically endowed ; I therefore hereby tender to you the sum of twenty-five thousand dollars to be by you and your successors held in trust for the purpose of endowing a Chair of Mathematics and the Natural Sciences in the School, to be occupied upon such terms and in such manner as you may judge most conducive to the welfare of the Academy, wishing for myself to give only this general direction and condition, to wit : that this Fund shall be held by you specially and solely for this object ; that the Fund itself shall be kept intact, its income only being used in payment of the salary of the instructor in this department ; and that if the chair shall at any time be vacant so that the income cannot be thus applied, or if in any year there is for other causes a balance of income not needed for said instructor's salary, all such unexpended income shall be added to the principal for its permanent increase.

I make this offering, gentlemen, from a heartfelt apprecia-

tion and desire for the promotion of the most thorough and liberal education which our American Institutions can be made to impart ; and to a school like Phillips Academy, which, as I am informed, and believe, seeks to give, in my native County of Essex, and so near my early home, not only the highest mental discipline in its sphere to all classes, but such a general training in manly virtues and in Christian morality and piety as all good men should approve, and which is, and I trust will ever remain, free from all sectarian influence, I have pleasure in extending a helping hand.

I am, with great respect,

Your humble servant,

GEORGE PEABODY.

Oakland, Md., Oct. 30, 1866.

Whereupon it was *Voted*, That the Board most gratefully accept this munificent gift upon the terms and conditions so wisely attached thereto by the donor ; and in accepting the same the Board desire to express their deep sense of the obligations under which the Academy is laid by this endowment. While they tender to the donor their respectful and cordial acknowledgments, they take pleasure in assuring him that his donation, the largest ever received by the Academy, is made in a form and for a purpose best adapted to their wants, and in all respects highly satisfactory to them. This gift, enabling them to carry out their long and earnestly cherished purpose, is peculiarly cheering and encouraging, and justifies the hope that a higher career of usefulness is opening before their Institution, which will make it, in accordance with the Christian views of the venerated founders, pre-eminent in its influence in forming the youth of our Commonwealth and country to the highest character and influence attainable through the principles of an elevated and thorough education. And the Board congratulate themselves that they may henceforth associate the eminent name of Peabody with the revered patrons of earlier days, and the deeds by which they have so largely benefited mankind.

Voted, That this donation be kept distinct from all other endowments held in trust by the Board, and be known as the Peabody Fund ; the income of which shall forever be applied and restricted to the uses named in the foregoing communication.

Voted, That the incumbent of the Chair of Mathematics and the Natural Sciences thus endowed, shall be appointed thereto by vote of the Board of Trustees, and shall be called Peabody Instructor in Mathematics and the Natural Sciences, to hold the office during the pleasure of the Board, on such salary as they may from time to time allow, in accordance with the Constitution of the Academy.

Voted, That the Principal of the School be requested in behalf of the Board to communicate a copy of these votes signed by the President and Clerk to Mr. Peabody, and to accompany the same with earnest assurances not only of the gratitude of the Board for what he has done for Phillips Academy, but of their great respect and admiration for his unexampled munificence elsewhere, both at home and abroad.

Academy Records, page 580.

Title changed to Peabody Instructor of the Natural Sciences.

1867—March 13.

PORTRAIT OF JOHN ADAMS.

It having been stated to the Board that Rev. William Adams, D.D., of New York, had presented to the Academy a portrait, painted by an eminent artist, of his father, the late John Adams, LL.D. :

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be communicated to Rev. Dr. Adams for this generous gift ; and the Board desire to express to him their special gratification in being able to place in the Academy a portrait of one who for more than twenty years so usefully and honorably presided over the Institution.

Academy Records, page 584.

PORTRAIT OF MARK NEWMAN.

Mrs. Hannah N. Fay generously presented for the New Academy a portrait of her honored father, one of the early Principals of the Academy.

1869 — June 28.

A communication having been received from the Philomathean Society of Phillips Academy, and also from the Society of Inquiry in the same, requesting the Board to accept in trust the united Libraries of said Societies :

Voted, That the Board comply with the request of these Societies, and hereby authorize the Principal of the Academy to have such care and management of the Library as will most effectually protect it from loss and injury, and best promote its general interests.

Academy Records, page 593.

GIFT OF TELEGRAPHIC INSTRUMENTS.

Prof. Samuel F. B. Morse, the oldest living Alumnus of Phillips Academy, having presented to the Institution a complete set of his Telegraphic Instruments, including all the apparatus necessary for two termini :

Voted, That the Board gratefully accept this generous donation of Professor Morse, which they regard as a most valuable addition to the facilities of the Academy for giving scientific instruction ; and that they also desire to express to him their special gratification, not only that the gift is from a former pupil, but from one who by his inventions has made himself a benefactor of the world.

It having been stated to the Committee that Moses G. Farmer, a former pupil of the Academy, had generously contributed a sufficient quantity of Telegraphic Wire, an invention of his own, to connect the Academy with the house of the Principal, and that he had furnished various other articles

for the Telegraph and had personally superintended the adjustment of the apparatus, and had put the whole in working order, at his own expense :

Voted, That the Board desire to express their special thanks to Mr. Farmer for his valuable services and contributions, and they take pleasure in associating him with Professor Morse, in furnishing the Academy with a valuable telegraphic apparatus, and as contributing some of his own inventions.

Academy Records, page 598.

1870—January 26.

CLARKE SCHOLARSHIP.

Boston, Jan. 17, 1870.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen.:

I commit to you herewith, in sacred trust, the sum of one thousand dollars, as a special fund for the endowment of a Scholarship in the Academy under your care, in accordance with the wishes of my venerated mother, recently deceased, Mrs. Jane Aiken Clarke, and to be called the Clarke Scholarship.

My design is that the entire income from the fund be applied from year to year to aid some member of the Academy who may be designated by me, and in case I make no such nomination by or before the first day of March in any year, to be selected by the Principal, the Peabody Instructor, and the Treasurer of said Academy from among the more promising in character, talents, and scholarship, who may be in need of such aid, the said appropriation to be made irrespective of the particular course of study pursued.

If, however, any loss of the principal of this endowment should occur, I wish such loss to be first made up from the income, before appropriating any portion thereof to students.

And if in any year no student shall be placed upon the

foundation, I desire to have the income of that year added to the principal, for the permanent increase of the fund.

Very respectfully,

JAMES G. CLARKE.

Voted, That the Board gratefully accept this generous gift on the terms and conditions attached by the donor. In accepting this trust the Board desire to express their special thanks to the donor for the contribution, so timely, and so much needed, which enables them from year to year to furnish aid and encouragement to some needy and deserving student entering on a course of education. They also desire to record the great satisfaction in acknowledging this *first* scholarship for the Academy, earnestly hoping that the example may induce others to make similar provision for the deserving young men who, in greater or less numbers, are always connected with the Academy without any sufficient means to enable them to prosecute their studies to the best advantage.

Academy Records, page 594.

1870—July 7.

PORTRAIT OF REV. ELIPHALET PEARSON, LL.D.

It having been communicated to the Board that Mrs. Margaret B. Blanchard had presented to Phillips Academy a Portrait of her late honored Father, Rev. Eliphalet Pearson, LL.D., first Principal of the Academy :

Voted, That the Board desire to express to Mrs. Blanchard their cordial thanks for this very appropriate and highly valuable gift, which will serve to keep in the minds of the guardians, teachers, and pupils of the Academy their obligations to one whose wisdom and scholarship did so much to give a right direction to the Institution, and the effect of which has been felt during its whole history.

Academy Records, page 600.

1874 — June 29.

DRAPER PRIZES.

Mr. Warren F. Draper having given prizes in the Academy for excellence in Declamation, to the amount of Forty dollars per annum, for the last eight years :

Voted, That this Board acknowledge with thanks the liberal donations of Mr. Draper, and recognize the very marked and valuable results of the same upon the Elocution of the pupils.

Academy Records, page 614 — See page 248.

MEANS PRIZES.

Mr. William G. Means having given prizes in the Academy for excellence in Original Declamation, to the amount of Forty dollars per annum for the last seven years, and having signified to the Principal his intention to provide for the same forever :

Voted, That this Board acknowledge with gratitude and thanks the liberal donations of Mr. Means, and recognize the very marked and valuable results of the same, in the improvement of the pupils in the arts of Composition and Elocution.

Academy Records, page 614.

SINKING FUND.

Voted, That this Board accept with peculiar pleasure and thanks the generous gift of our venerable associate Dr. Ebenezer Alden, of one thousand dollars toward the liquidation of the Academy debt, by “establishing a Sinking Fund, to which all persons so disposed are invited to subscribe, and as soon as with its income it reaches a sum equal to what still remains unpaid by the Alumni, then let it be applied for that purpose, and if in excess, to the payment of the remaining debt of the Academy.”

Voted, That this Board accept the suggestion of Dr. Alden

regarding the payment of the debt, and pledges itself to an earnest effort for its utter extinction.

June 26th and 29th, 1876. *Voted*, That a thousand dollars from the Phillips Charitable Donation Income be transferred to the Sinking Fund of the Academy and charged to that one-sixth of the income, which may be used for general purposes of Phillips Academy.

Present amount of Sinking Fund, \$2,406 93

Academy Records, page 615.

1876 — June 19.

TAYLOR CENTENNIAL FUND.

Andover, March 28, 1876.

Mr. C. F. P. Bancroft,

My Dear Sir :

To-day brings me a surprise in a most unexpected gift of one hundred dollars ; how can I better use it than by passing it over, as a gift still, to Phillips Academy ? Coming to me on this *Centennial* year of our national history, I append to it, as it passes through my hands, a *Centennial Card* ; it is a small sum ; therefore, for a little season, one brief century, let it not be used, but kept at interest and accumulating, — if, even at the century's end, it shall not have become a *thousand* fold greater than it now is, let it still grow, till that point is reached ; then *let the Trustees use it according to their best wisdom* in giving new life and breadth to the Academy's work for all the years to come. This will be a goodly mission for my little waif, — “ the Taylor Centennial Fund,” — and may God, from whom it comes to me, add his long blessing on it, as it passes over into the coming life of your grand old school. Please convey the gift to your Board with my cordial greetings, and let this brief note remain with the fund, a witness to my unflinching interest in all that the Academy has done, and is now doing, and is to be doing still I trust

through other centuries than this “as long as the sun and the moon endure.”

Ever cordially your friend,

JOHN L. TAYLOR.

Academy Records, page 619.

1877 — March 19.

A communication was read by the Clerk, from Messrs. Rev. C. D. Barrows, and Samuel Fay of Lowell, announcing a proposed donation from Gen. Benjamin F. Butler, of Lowell, to found a Scholarship in the Academy.

Voted, That the Trustees acknowledge with much pleasure the proposal made by Gen. B. F. Butler, through Rev. C. D. Barrows and Samuel Fay, to found a Scholarship in Phillips Academy for the benefit of the sons of Union soldiers, black or white, and the Trustees are prepared to accept and administer such a scholarship on the conditions indicated in connection with the offer, with such provision for the ultimate use of the Scholarship as may be most agreeable to Gen. Butler.

Voted, That the Clerk communicate the above action to Messrs. Barrows and Fay, with the thanks of the Trustees.

Academy Records, page 621.

Five hundred dollars, to aid indigent students, received at the Centennial Celebration, June, 1878, from Gen. Butler, to be used according to the best judgment of the Trustees, and added to the Students' Educational Fund.

See page 227:

1877 — April and September.

GUARANTEE FUND.

The following donations were made to meet deficiencies in the current account of the Academy for the year :

Rev. J. L. Taylor,	Andover,	\$100
Edward Taylor,	“	100

George Ripley,	Andover,	\$50
Rev. Frank H. Johnson,	“	100
Friend,	“	50
Joseph S. Ropes,	Boston,	100
Mrs. Sarah W. Hale,	Newburyport,	110
Dea. Joshua Hale,	“	50
George H. Whitcomb,	Worcester,	100
C. F. P. Bancroft,	Andover,	100
G. W. W. Dove,	“	100
Misses Dove,	“	200
Hon. Alpheus Hardy,	Boston,	100
Total,		<u>\$1260</u>

DR. S. H. TAYLOR MEMORIAL FUND.

June 18, 1877.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

Soon after the death of Dr. Samuel H. Taylor, several friends in New York started a plan to raise ten thousand dollars as a fund for the purposes named in the following :

“ Dr. Samuel Harvey Taylor, of Andover, Mass., late Principal of Phillips Academy, having died intestate, and having left an inadequate provision for his family, the undersigned seek to express their appreciation of his personal services to themselves, and to the cause of education, by establishing a Trust Fund in the hands of Mr. Peter Smith, of Andover, Mass., a long tried friend of Dr. Samuel H. Taylor, deceased, and of the Academy, and who has consented to act as Trustee.

We do, therefore, agree, in consideration of the services of Mr. Peter Smith in obtaining subscribers to such fund, and of his performance of the trust reposed in him, that we will within sixty days from the signing of this subscription paper, pay to him the sums subscribed by us respectively, in trust, for the following purposes, viz. : said sums to be invested by Mr. Smith in good and safe dividend-paying securities, or on bond and mortgage ; and the interest and income thereof as

the same may come due, to be paid by him to Mrs. Caroline P. Taylor during her life ; and at her decease, said Trustee agrees to pay one-half of said fund, or the avails thereof, to Arthur F. Taylor, and the remaining half to the "Fund in aid of Indigent Students in Phillips Academy."

And in case of the death or resignation of said Trustee, or of any hereafter appointed, the disposition of said Fund shall be placed in charge of the party to this subscription agreement who shall receive the written assent of the majority in amount of the signers, or their legal representatives."

The foregoing paper was dated April 22, 1871, and to this was appended the following :

Wm. M. Halsted,	\$250	S. R. Van Duzer,	\$250
M. C. D. Borden,	250	Wm. E. Dodge,	250
John Byers,	250	Mr. & Mrs. Stokes,	200

This came to my knowledge soon after its date, and I agreed to give it a helping hand. In the Spring of 1872 not much progress had been made, and by reason of ill-health, I left the country for six months ; and immediately on my return the Boston fire reloaded me with work, and I did not take up the enterprise of raising the fund, which by that time had lapsed into inaction. The original plan failed, there being no one to care for and carry it to completion. The crisis of 1873 was in the road, a barrier to much progress. To save what had been promised, and win other sums, if possible (the New York friends having apparently abandoned the work), in 1873 I started on a new basis, viz. to collect all that could be secured, the income to go to Mrs. Taylor during her life, and at her death the Fund to go to the Trustees of Phillips Academy absolutely, as follows : " We, the subscribers, agree to give the sums set against our names, and pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, at Andover, Mass., when ten thousand dollars are subscribed by responsible parties, on the following conditions," viz. :

First. That the Trustees of said Academy shall hold and invest said ten thousand dollars in such securities as they

deem safe, and pay the income annually or semi-annually to Mrs. Caroline P. Taylor, widow of the late Samuel H. Taylor, formerly Principal of said Academy, during her life-time.

Second. That at the death of said widow, the income of said Fund shall be used by the said Trustees for Indigent Students, or in any way they may deem best for the good of said Academy.

Third. That the fund shall be called the "Samuel H. Taylor Memorial Fund."

January 27, 1873.

Mr. Halsted conditioned his subscription with the following: The following subscribers of the Taylor Memorial Fund "stipulate that at Mrs. Taylor's death, the amount of their subscriptions shall be paid over by the Trustees of said Fund to Arthur F. Taylor, son of Dr. S. H. Taylor.

(Signed)

WM. M. HALSTED.

Feb. 10, 1873.

Subsequently the ten thousand dollar condition was waived, and on that basis I collected direct, and through Mr. B. Wood, the following:

1873, Oct. 20,	Alpheus Hardy,	Boston,	\$250
	S. D. Warren,	"	250
	S. Johnson,	"	200
	D. N. Skillings,	"	250
23,	P. and J. Smith,	Andover,	500
Nov. 13,	Wm. E. Dodge,	New York,	250
	Mr. & Mrs. J. Stokes,	"	200
	C. C. Dodge,	"	25
	G. E. Dodge,	Worcester,	25
20,	H. C. Clapp,	New York,	25
	M. C. D. Borden,	Fall River,	250
	John Byers,	New York,	100
	E. A. Ammidown,	"	100
	H. Farnum,	New Haven,	250
23,	S. R. Van Duzer,	New York,	250

1873, Nov. 23, Wm. M. Halsted, New York,	\$250
28, Leonard Richardson, "	100
G. H. Whitcomb, Worcester,	100
C. B. Metcalf, "	25
Joseph S. Ropes, Boston,	25
Geo. O. Shattuck, "	50
Dec. 9, Geo. Dwight, Jr., "	25
24, R. W. Parker, "	25
1874, Mar. A. C. Perkins, "	25
27, R. C. Morse, "	25
Apr. 1, Ezra Farnsworth, "	250
J. W. Edmunds, Newton,	100
Joseph W. Bacon, "	100
G. C. S. Southworth, West Springfield,	25
	<hr/> \$4,050
Less payment of expenses, B. Wood, agent,	\$225
	<hr/> \$3,825
1878, Apr. Rev. F. H. Johnson, Andover,	\$25
	<hr/> \$3,850

I made out the account to April 1, 1875, and paid Mrs. Taylor the interest on sums from date of payment to April 1, say \$91.23, and have since paid her quarterly \$66.94 on the principal of \$3,825, at the rate of seven per cent.

(Signed),

ALPHEUS HARDY.

Boston, April, 1877.

Voted, To accept the Fund, with the hearty thanks of the Board to Mr. Hardy for his efforts to secure and protect the Fund, in the interest of Mrs. Taylor and the Academy.

Academy Records, page 623.

Mrs. Taylor died May 12, 1878, and two hundred and fifty dollars was paid Arthur F. Taylor, as directed in the subscription of Mr. Halsted, leaving the present amount of the Fund

\$3,600

1878 — June 17.

PETER SMITH BYERS SCHOLARSHIP.

New York, May 10, 1878.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Dear Sir :

I enclose my check for five hundred dollars. I donate this amount for the founding of a Peter Smith Byers Scholarship ; the principal to be securely invested, and the yearly income thereof to be used under the direction of the Board of Trustees in aiding any students permanently residing in the Town of Andover, who may need assistance towards paying their tuition in Phillips Academy.

Yours respectfully,

JOHN BYERS.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 3.

DRAPER PRIZE SPEAKING FUND.

Andover, June 5, 1878.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

As one of the Alumni, owing a debt of gratitude to Phillips Academy, and feeling a deep interest in its welfare, I give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of six hundred and sixty-seven dollars, in trust, as a permanent fund, to be safely invested by them, and the income thereof to be appropriated as prizes to members of the Academy for excellence in declamation, so long as the Principal and the Trustees of said Academy shall deem the offering of prizes the best means of securing such excellence.

It is my wish that in case this fund shall at any time suffer unavoidable loss, the income shall be used to restore it to its full amount ; and if the income shall exceed forty dollars per annum, the excess be added to the principal to provide for such a contingency.

If the fund should accumulate so as to yield an income of fifty dollars per annum, the whole income may thereafter be used for prizes.

The said Trustees may by vote suspend such prizes and appropriate the income of said fund to instruction in Elocution, or they may allow the fund to accumulate, and may use it for the endowment of a Professorship in this department, whenever the said fund with its accumulations shall by itself, or by additions from other sources, be sufficient for that purpose. But this fund shall never be used except for the objects herein named.

Respectfully yours,

W. F. DRAPER.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 3 — See page 241.

J. M. SEARS DONATION.

Geneva, May 5, 1878.

My dear Mr. Bancroft :

I received on my arrival here a few days ago, your kind and explicit letter regarding the fund for Phillips Academy, to which letter I hasten to reply. Having been at Phillips, I feel more or less interest in its welfare. Whatever I give, I give quietly, to be used as the Trustees of Phillips Academy think best ; *but UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCES is my name to be associated with the gift.* I shall look to you to see that my wishes are carried out. This letter serves as a cheque for ten thousand dollars ; and upon presentation of this letter to Mr. A. Hardy, that sum will be paid to the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Yours sincerely,

J. M. SEARS.

Voted, That the special thanks of the Board be extended to Mr. Sears by the Clerk.

Amount received, \$10,500

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 4.

Voted, That the Clerk be authorized to extend the thanks of the Board to Peter C. Brooks, Esq., and Prof. John L.

Taylor, in suitable terms, for a gift of five hundred dollars each to the Academy.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 4 — See page 253.

JONATHAN TAYLOR SCHOLARSHIP.

Andover, June 17, 1878.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

It is my purpose to found in Phillips Academy a Scholarship of one thousand dollars, to be called the "Jonathan Taylor Scholarship," in memory of my honored father, payable at such time, and in such amounts as suits my convenience.

When available I wish the preference given to some worthy Andover boy, whose circumstances require such aid in payment of his tuition, in whole or in part.

If at any time loss of principal occurs, I wish the same to be made good from the income.

Very truly yours, etc.,

EDWARD TAYLOR.

Voted, That the Board accept the donation on the terms proposed.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 5.

DONATION OF PORTRAITS.

Andover, June 6, 1878.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

The family of the late James S. Eaton, being desirous of perpetuating his memory in connection with the institution where a large part of his lifework was done, take pleasure in presenting to Phillips Academy his portrait, painted by Miss Emily A. Means, of Andover.

Voted, The thanks of the Board to the following donors of portraits to the Trustees at the Centennial ; viz., Mrs. Samuel Williston, for portrait of her husband ; Mr. John C. Phillips, Chairman of Alumni Committee on Portraits, for portrait of Ebenezer Pemberton, LL.D. ; Mrs. James S. Eaton and Mr.

Wm. W. Eaton, for portrait of Mr. James S. Eaton ; Clerk of the Philomathean Society for portrait of Professor H. B. Hackett ; to friends, for portrait of Lieut. S. H. Thompson ; to the Class of 1874, for portrait of Mr. Frederick W. Tilton, Principal, 1871-73.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 5.

SCHOLARSHIP OF SENIOR CLASSICAL CLASS OF 1878.

Andover, June 18, 1878.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

It was decided by a vote of the Senior Classical Class, that the sum of money raised by them shall be devoted to founding a scholarship ; that this sum shall be invested by the Trustees at an interest not exceeding six per cent. This sum is to lie on interest until, by interest and dividends or donations, it shall have increased to five hundred dollars, — then one-half of the interest of said sum shall, at the discretion of the Faculty, be given to one or more members of the Senior Classical Class, and the other half shall be added to the principal. In the distribution of the money, indigent Students, provided they are faithful in their studies, shall have the preference.

Per order of the Committee,

E. ALDEN DYER, Chairman.

Voted, That the Board accept the gift on the terms expressed, and that the Clerk express the thanks of the Corporation to Mr. Dyer, as the representative of the donors.

Received from the Class, \$305.00, income, \$107.50, \$412.50

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 6.

JOSEPH COOK GREEK PRIZE FUND.

To the Reverend and Honorable, the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass.

Gentlemen :

I hereby convey to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of five hundred dollars, the same to be securely invested,

and with such additions as may hereafter be made to this sum, held in sacred trust, and denominated the "Joseph Cook Greek Prize Fund."

I desire that the principal be forever kept intact, and that if any part be lost, the income shall be first applied from year to year to make good the loss.

The income not thus required I desire to have used from year to year to promote among the students of Phillips Academy a knowledge of the Greek Language, Literature, History, and Art, by means of a prize or prizes, or in such other way as shall be considered most conducive to the object herein proposed, and most advantageous to the Academy; the method to be determined and announced annually as early as November first, by the Principal of the Academy, in consultation with the principal teacher of Greek in the Academy and the principal teacher of Greek in the Andover Theological Seminary.

Yours very respectfully,

JOSEPH COOK.

Boston, April 6, 1878.

Voted, That the Trustees accept the gift on the terms proposed, and that the Clerk acknowledge the same in suitable form.

With one hundred dollars formerly received, and income, \$700

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 6.

1878—June 5th and 6th.

CENTENNIAL CELEBRATION.

Sundry expenses attending the same,		\$3,341.14
Citizens' subscription,	\$2,032.35	
Citizens' Lecture Course,	130.37	
Dinner tickets sold,	280.50	
Dea. Peter Smith, to balance,	897.92	
	—————	\$3,341.14

Mr. Smith of the Board, having offered to meet the deficiency in the subscription towards the necessary expenses attending the Centennial Celebration: On motion of Dr. Alden, the hearty and unanimous thanks of the Board to Mr. Smith were voted, and the Clerk was instructed to communicate the same in suitable form.

CENTENNIAL FUND.

In connection with the completion of the first century of the Academy, one hundred thousand dollars was raised for scholarships and endowments. In addition to gifts for specific purposes, the following sums have been received.

Prof. J. L. Taylor,	Andover (see p. 249),	\$500
Peter C. Brooks,	Boston, “	500
Hon. Thos. B. Dwight,	Philadelphia,	50
Prof. C. M. Mead,	Andover,	200
J. M. Rodacanachi,	Boston,	25
Mrs. Emily C. Williston,	Easthampton,	100
Rev. F. H. Johnson,	Andover,	500
Wm. O. Grover,	Boston,	5000
Geo. H. Whitcomb,	Worcester,	1000
Nathaniel Niles,	New York,	500
Samuel Johnson,	Boston,	336
E. P. Burgess,	Dedham,	50
Miss Marion Burgess,	“	200
Leonard Richardson,	New York,	250
H. H. Donaldson (Class '75),	New Haven,	250
Samuel B. Capen,	Boston,	500
Hon. Alpheus Hardy,	“	1583

Present amount of Centennial Fund, \$23,288.81

Other gifts for special purposes making up the sum of one hundred thousand dollars, as recorded elsewhere.

The President having stated to the Board, that through gifts of Peter Smith and John Smith of Andover, and John

Byers of New York, coupled with his own guarantee for the balance, the full sum of one hundred thousand dollars has been secured for the Academy, — called the Centennial Re-Endowment Fund, by which the condition attached to the gift of twenty-five thousand dollars by John C. Phillips of Boston, and the conditions upon which the gift of one hundred thousand dollars was promised by Mrs. Valeria G. Stone, widow of the late Daniel P. Stone of Malden (for Theological Seminary), have been fully met, it was

Voted, That the proposed agreement, read to the Board by Mr. T. H. Russell, between Peter Smith, John Smith, John Byers, and the Corporation be accepted and adopted by this Board, and the Treasurer be, and is hereby authorized, to sign the same in the name and on behalf of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, and to place the seal of this Corporation upon said agreements.

Voted, That the President and Clerk be a Committee to draft suitable notice to Mr. John C. Phillips of the fulfilment of the conditions of his gift, and to express to him how warmly the Trustees appreciate his timely and generous donation.

Also, that the same Committee be authorized to formally acquaint Mrs. Stone of the completion of the endowment of one hundred thousand dollars ; and to express to Mrs. Stone their gratitude for her munificent gifts to the Seminary, and to make such further arrangements as they may deem wise regarding them.

Also, that the same Committee be authorized to convey to John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Byers, Esquires, the profound gratitude of this Board, for their timely and generous donation ; and for their repeated and generous contributions to the institutions under their care.

Voted, That the agreement of Messrs. John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Byers with the Trustees be entered upon the records.

1879 — June 5.

PETER SMITH BYERS ENDOWMENT FUND.

MEMORANDUM OF AGREEMENT.

This memorandum of agreement made and entered into this fifth day of June, A.D. 1879, by and between John Smith and Peter Smith of Andover, Massachusetts, and John Byers of New York City, on the one part, and the 'Trustees of Phillips Academy, a corporation duly established by laws of Massachusetts, of the other part, witnesseth: That the said John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Byers have covenanted and agreed to aid with the said Trustees to, and do hereby, contribute for the endowment of the Principalship of the Phillips Academy at said Andover the sums herein-after named, being forty thousand dollars in all ; such endowment to be called the " Peter Smith Byers Endowment Fund," and the income thereof to be forever used for the support and maintenance of the Principal for the time being of said Phillips Academy. That is, the said John Smith covenants and agrees to pay to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy for said purpose during the year 1879 the sum of three thousand dollars, and during the year 1880 the further sum of three thousand dollars, and during the year 1881 the further sum of four thousand dollars, making in all the sum of ten thousand dollars,— all said payments to be made without interest.

The said Peter Smith covenants and agrees to pay to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy for said purpose during the year 1879 the sum of five thousand dollars, and during the year 1880 the further sum of seventy-five hundred dollars, and during the year 1881 the further sum of seventy-five hundred dollars, making in all twenty thousand dollars,— all said payments to be without interest.

The said John Byers covenants and agrees to pay to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy for said purpose during the year 1879 the sum of three thousand dollars, and during the year 1880 the further sum of thirty-five hundred dollars,

and during the year 1881 the further sum of thirty-five hundred dollars, making in all the sum of ten thousand dollars, — all said payments to be made without interest.

Each of said contributors covenants for himself only, and each binds himself and his legal representatives respectively thereby.

The said Trustees of Phillips Academy hereby accept said covenants, agreements, and contributions, and covenant and agree to take, hold, and apply the said sums to the uses and purposes herein specified by said donors.

In testimony whereof the said John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Byers have hereunto set their hands and seals, and the said Trustees of Phillips Academy hath hereto set its corporate seal, and caused this instrument to be signed in its name and behalf, by its Treasurer thereto duly authorized, this fifth day of June, A.D. 1879.

(Signed)

JOHN SMITH,
PETER SMITH,
JOHN BYERS.

Trustees of Phillips Academy.

(Signed)

By EDWARD TAYLOR, Treasurer.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 10.

HIRAM W. FRENCH SCHOLARSHIP.

Andover, June 9, 1879.

Dear Sir :

I hereby give the enclosed sum of one thousand dollars to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, to found a scholarship to be called "The French Scholarship," the income thereof to be applied to the aid of indigent and meritorious students in said Academy.

Very respectfully,

HIRAM W. FRENCH.

To Edward Taylor, Esq.,

Treasurer of Phillips Academy.

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be returned to Mr. French for his generous and timely donation.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 12.

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be extended to Wm. O. Grover, G. Henry Whitcomb, H. H. Donaldson, Prof. C. M. Mead, Mrs. Emily C. Williston, Miss Marion Burgess, and Mr. E. P. Burgess for their generous gifts to Phillips Academy, and that the Clerk be authorized to send a similar note to any others who may pay their subscriptions within the present year.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 13 — See page 253.

WM. G. MEANS' DONATION FOR PRIZES.

Boston, March 19, 1879.

Rev. C. F. P. Bancroft,

My Dear Sir :

Your note of the 16th inst. found me hardly recovered enough to entertain the subject under discussion ; but to-day I am better, and hope soon to be able to attend to business.

After some reflection I have come to entirely coincide with you and Dea. Taylor in your views, which implies that the Means Prizes are to remain as they are, twenty, twelve, and eight dollars ; thus they will have the character of stability, having been established at these sums from the commencement, and I can easily see why it is not desirable for the school to increase the number, and thus make them too common.

In making this settlement at this time, I desire to contribute to the Centennial Fund, and also endow the Means Prizes ; and I presume that your idea is, that the six hundred dollars will supply the forty dollars for the prizes, or that the Treasurer will make up any deficiency that may arise out of general funds. If this is so, I will on or about the first of April send or give Mr. Taylor the Bond I spoke of, which cost me one thousand and fifty dollars, and is worth that in market to-day. It draws seven per cent semi-annually, on the first days of January and July, so that on the first of July next there will be added thirty-five dollars more to the fund. I shall require the Treasurer's note for one thousand dollars

without interest to offset the Legacy in my will for that amount, as I do not wish to change my will.

When Dea. Taylor is in town some time about the first of April, he had best call upon me, and we will then settle the matter.

Wishing you success in your efforts to make up the one hundred thousand dollars, and in all your efforts for the improvement of the young men under your charge,

I remain, very respectfully,

Your obedient servant,

WILLIAM G. MEANS.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 15.

[NOTE. — In settlement, six hundred dollars was credited to Mr. Means' Prize Fund, and two hundred and fifteen dollars each from his two sons, Wm. A. Means and Robert L. Means to the Centennial Fund, and a note given by the Treasurer].

PORTRAIT OF MR. PETER SMITH BYERS.

The Clerk having announced the gift of an elegant portrait of Mr. Peter Smith Byers, from Mr. John Byers of New York,

Voted, That the Clerk convey the thanks of the Board to Mr. Byers for this valuable memorial of an esteemed graduate of the Academy, and one of its most successful teachers, in whose name and memory the Principalship has been recently endowed.

Academy Records, Vol. ii. page 16.

JOHN C. PHILLIPS DONATION.

Boston, August 5, 1879.

To the Treasurer of Phillips Academy.

Dear Sir :

In fulfilment of a pledge made more than a year ago, I hereby give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., the sum of twenty-five thousand dollars, to be held by them and their legal successors in trust for the purpose of

endowing a chair of instruction in the Latin Language in Phillips Academy on the following terms and conditions, to wit :

First, This gift is to be set apart, and held as a separate fund, the income only to be used for the payment of the salary of the instructor on this foundation.

Second, If in any year there be an excess of income above the amount required for the salary of the instructor on this foundation, such excess shall be added to the principal for its permanent increase.

Third, If at any other time there be a loss of any portion of this fund, I desire that the entire income, so long as may be necessary, be added to the principal, till restored to its original amount.

Fourth, It is my wish, that this endowment be so used as to promote in the most effective way the general purpose for which the Academy was founded, and more particularly to increase its usefulness as a preparatory classical school. Accordingly, if in the progress of time, in the judgment of the Trustees this fund can be used in some other department more wisely than in the Latin department, I desire that it be so applied ; but in no case is the income of this fund to be used for any other purpose than for instruction, nor is any other change to be made in the uses of the fund except for urgent reasons, which reasons are to be set forth by the Trustees as a part of the record of the vote authorizing the change.

It gives me the greatest joy to tender this gift in the belief that it will be of material benefit in helping to build up and place upon a more solid foundation an academy of learning, founded by members of my family, in which I received my early education, and whose future career I shall always follow with the liveliest interest.

I am, dear sir,

Sincerely yours.

JOHN C. PHILLIPS.

Voted, That the President and Clerk be a Committee to convey to Mr. John C. Phillips the thanks of the Board, for his generous donation of twenty-five thousand dollars for the support of the Latin Instruction in Phillips Academy.

Boston, November 24, 1879.

Dear Sir :

At a recent meeting of the Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy at Andover, the Treasurer informed the Board that you had paid your subscription of twenty-five thousand dollars to the Centennial Re-Endowment Fund of the Academy ; and the Board voted, with deeply felt gratitude to you for your noble, timely, and generous gift, that the President and Clerk be authorized to communicate to you the thanks of the Board for the donation, and its prompt payment, and also to assure you how highly they appreciate your generosity. Without it, the sum sought, one hundred thousand dollars, could hardly have been raised ; for in these times of free public schools and free academies, it is difficult to find men of means to feel the necessity of sustaining a school of the character of Phillips Academy, where the union of Religion and Education is held to be of paramount importance. The Trustees also recognize the beautiful harmony between the beginning and the end of the first century in the Academy's history.

On the first page of its records under date of May 1777, stands the honored name of John Phillips ; and now in 1877, that one similar in name, and of the family of the founders, should come forward and repeat the strain, " Knowledge and goodness united form the noblest character, and lay the surest foundation of usefulness to mankind," is as remarkable as it is pleasing.

With assurances of high esteem,

Cordially yours,

ALPHEUS HARDY, President.

CECIL F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

To John C. Phillips, Esq., Boston.

Voted, That the Board request Mr. Phillips to sit for his portrait, to be added to the Academy collection.

Voted, That the President and Clerk be a Committee to convey to Peter Smith, Esq., the thanks of the Board for his recent generous donation of twenty thousand dollars, for the Peter Smith Byers Fund for the Principalship.

Boston, November 24, 1879.

Dear Sir :

At a recent meeting of the Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy of Andover, the Treasurer informed the Board that you had paid your subscription of twenty thousand dollars to the Centennial Endowment Fund for Phillips Academy, to be applied to the Peter Smith Byers foundation to Endow the Chair of the Principal of the Academy ; whereupon it was voted that the President and Clerk be authorized and instructed to express to you their deep-felt gratitude and high appreciation of your noble gift. This and other donations, so frequently repeated by you, the Trustees fully prize ; and they also beg to express their gratitude for your valuable influence with others from whom the Academy and the Theological Seminary have received liberal and timely aid.

These benefactions are not alone to our neighbors, nor yet to the present generation, but the distant and future ones are to be benefitted and blessed.

It is a rich privilege to reaffirm the wisdom of the founders of these institutions in the words that " Knowledge and goodness united form the noblest character and lay the surest foundation of usefulness to mankind."

With esteem and respect,

Cordially yours,

ALPHEUS HARDY, President.

CECIL F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

To Peter Smith, Esq., Andover.

1880 — June 10.

GIFT OF PORTRAITS OF LEONARD WOODS, D.D., LL.D.,
AND MAJOR-GENERAL WM. F. BARTLETT.

The Clerk announced the gift of a portrait of Leonard Woods, D.D., LL.D., a former pupil of the Academy, and the President of the Board was requested to convey the thanks of the Trustees to the donor, Wm. Perkins, Esq., of Boston.

The Clerk announced the gift of a portrait of Major-General Wm. F. Bartlett, a former pupil in the Academy, and the President of the Board was requested to convey the thanks of the Trustees to the donor, Charles L. Bartlett, Esq., of Lexington.

1880—June 21.

CAROLINE PARKER TAYLOR SCHOLARSHIP, BY
MRS. HARDY.

Boston, January 1, 1880.

To the Honorable and Reverend Trustees of Phillips Academy,
Andover.

Remembering the pious devotion of Mrs. Caroline P. Taylor in the cause of Christian education, and the aid she rendered her husband, Dr. Samuel H. Taylor, in his long and efficient service as Principal of the Academy,—and in memory of affectionate friendship,—I give to the Treasury of the Academy one thousand dollars to be invested and held by you, and known as the “Caroline Parker Taylor Scholarship”; the yearly income to be given to some worthy Christian student in the Academy, whose purpose shall be to enter the ministry of Christ.

Yours with respect,

(Signed)

SUSAN W. HARDY.

Voted, That the Clerk acknowledge the gift in suitable terms.

Academy Records, page 21.

DONATION OF EMMA L. TAYLOR.

The Clerk also read the following extract from a letter of Miss Emma L. Taylor.

St. Johnsbury, Vt., June 11, 1880.

Rev. Mr. Bancroft,

My Dear Sir : . . . Since the death of our brother I have wanted to make some memorial gift to your, and may I say his, Academy, which he so much loved, in which he did his lifework, and which was his stepping-stone to heaven. It is meet that memories so precious should have some expression ; so I propose to place in your hands the sum of one thousand dollars, to be expended in some work of Art which you, with Professors Park and Churchill, may select.

While the matter is left wholly to you three gentlemen, were I asked my preferences, I should give none unless in favor of statuary. But I do not wish to be consulted. The sum named will have to include expense in selecting, transporting, and putting in place. The money I will forward in a short time after you notify me that it is wanted. . . .

Most sincerely,

(Signed)

EMMA L. TAYLOR.

The Clerk was authorized to acknowledge the gift in suitable terms.

Academy Records, page 21 — See pages 275 and 276.

[Act of Legislature, March 8, 1880].

An Act of the Legislature was read as follows :

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the year one thousand eight hundred and eighty.

CHAPER 55.

An Act to authorize the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover to hold additional real and personal estate.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same as follows :

Section 1. The Trustees of Phillips Academy are hereby

authorized to receive, purchase, and hold by gift, grant, devise, bequest, or otherwise, for the further endowment of either or both departments of the said institution, and in furtherance of the designs of the founders and benefactors of said Academy, real estate to an amount not exceeding five hundred thousand dollars, and personal estate to an amount not exceeding one million dollars; provided the income of said estate shall always be applied to the objects and purposes of the said institution, and agreeably to the will of the donors.

Sect. 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

House of Representatives, March 3, 1880.

Passed to be enacted, Charles J. Noyes, Speaker.

In Senate, March 4, 1880.

Passed to be enacted, Robert R. Bishop, President.

March 5, 1880. Approved — John D. Long.

Secretary's Department, Boston, March 5, 1880.

A true copy — Attest,

HENRY B. PEIRCE,

Secretary of the Commonwealth.

Academy Records, page 22.

1881 — January 31.

LETTER TO JOHN SMITH, Esq.

It having been announced that John Smith, Esq., had paid in full his subscription to the "Peter Smith Byers Fund" for the Principalship in Phillips Academy, the President and Clerk were authorized and instructed to acknowledge the gift, with their thanks, which was done in terms as follows :

Andover, Mass., Feb. 3, 1881.

John Smith, Esq., Andover, Mass.

At a meeting of the Trustees held in Boston the 31st ult., it was announced that you had paid in full your subscription to the Academy. The President of the Board, and the Clerk of the same, were authorized and instructed to communicate

to you on their behalf their sincere thanks for your generous gift, and their hearty appreciation of your continued liberality to the institutions under their care.

While God is lengthening out your days, and has blessed your business industry and sagacity with more than ordinary success, the Trustees would gratefully mention the appreciation you have shown for the cause of Christian learning, as witnessed in your gifts to the Theological Seminary, and the Phillips Academy, for whose great opportunity your heart has devised and your hand executed liberal things; and they would pray that your own heart may be enriched by your munificence to others with the blessedness of him that gives.

Your last gift of ten thousand dollars, which, together with the gift of twenty thousand dollars from your honored brother, the late Peter Smith, and ten thousand dollars from your nephew, John Byers of New York, constitutes the "Peter Smith Byers Fund" in Phillips Academy, was specially grateful to us as it was the means of securing other gifts for these beloved institutions, and it enables us to give to the Academy additional influence and usefulness in the great work to which it is piously dedicated, and which continually enlarges before us.

We cannot doubt that it will be a permanent satisfaction to you to have united with your kinsmen in raising this noble memorial to the memory of your sister's child. He died in the morning of his promising manhood, but he lives in the memory of his pupils, and will live long as human institutions in this memorial endowment. It will perpetuate his influence, and yours, and bless successive generations.

The school in which your sons, the lamented John Middleton Smith and our esteemed Joseph W. Smith, were educated, and many more of your relatives in various degree, feels the touch of your liberal hand, and enters on a new career.

The Trustees desire to express through us their sincere respect and esteem, their gratitude for your timely aid, and

their united prayer for divine blessings upon you and your household.

On their behalf permit us to remain, dear sir,
Yours most respectfully and truly,

(Signed)

ALPHEUS HARDY, President.

C. F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

Academy Records, pages 23 and 24.

LETTER TO JOHN BYERS, Esq.

The following letter was also sent, in accordance with the vote of the Trustees, to John Byers, Esq., of New York, in acknowledgment of a gift of ten thousand dollars for the "Peter Smith Byers Fund."

Andover, Mass., Feb. 2, 1881.

John Byers, Esq., 62 Leonard St., New York.

Dear Sir:

By a vote of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, we are authorized and instructed to express on their behalf their high appreciation of your generous gift of ten thousand dollars, which, with the gifts of your honored kinsmen, John Smith and the late Peter Smith, constitutes the "Peter Smith Byers Fund" in Phillips Academy,—a noble memorial to your brother, whose name the foundation bears, and whose character, scholarship, and worth it so appropriately commemorates in the school where he studied, and in which he subsequently taught with eminent success.

The Trustees desire to recognize in your repeated benefactions to Phillips Academy, in 1865, 1870, 1878, 1879, 1880; the loyalty of an alumnus, and the generosity of a friend. They feel specially grateful to you for your influence with others in securing to the Academy, as a seat of Christian learning, the funds and appliances necessary to give it commanding dignity and increasing usefulness. One of our wisest educators has said, that classical schools in this country have

been dependent on the enlightened liberality of a few noble and generous benefactors.

In expressing their thanks, the Trustees would express the hope that you may long live to see the abundant fruit of your generosity, and long enjoy the rational satisfaction of having thus placed yourself in the honorable company of men who make their contemporaries their debtors, and posterity their heirs.

Nor can we forbear to mention that this joint foundation, prompted by family affection and dutiful remembrance of a pure and gifted spirit which was early called to a more congenial sphere, will also be associated in our minds with the precious memory of him whose name your brother bore, who was so interested in the establishment of this memorial fund, and who was so soon after its completion called to join your brother in heaven.

Accept, dear sir, the sincere thanks of the Trustees, and the expression of their personal regard and esteem, while we remain in their behalf,

Very respectfully and truly yours,
(Signed) ALPHEUS HARDY, President.
C. F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

Academy Records, pages 24 and 25.

1881 — June 20.

BEQUEST OF DR. EBENEZER ALDEN, RANDOLPH, MASS.

Boston, June 18, 1881.

Edward Taylor, Esq., Treasurer of Phillips Academy, Andover.

Dear Sir :

Enclosed please find a check for five thousand dollars (\$5000), a bequest from the estate of the late Ebenezer Alden, M.D., of Randolph, Mass., to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, "to be permanently invested, the income to be annually expended at the discretion of the Trustees for

salaries of teachers, or other expenses for educational purposes in the Academy, not for repairs of buildings, or new buildings. The privilege is reserved to the children of the donor, to designate any person who may receive tuition at the Academy" — the investment to be called "The Alden Memorial Fund."

Most respectfully,

E. K. ALDEN, Executor.

Voted, That the President and Clerk write a letter to the Executor, acknowledging the bequest, and expressing the appreciation of the Trustees of the liberal gift of our late associate, and the kind offices of the Executor and family.

Andover, Mass., July 15, 1881.

Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D., Executor.

Dear Sir :

At the annual meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy for the transaction of Academy business, held at Andover on the 20th ult., the Treasurer announced the receipt of a legacy of the late Ebenezer Alden, M.D., of Randolph, of five thousand dollars (\$5,000), and the President and Clerk of the Trustees were instructed to make suitable acknowledgment to the Executor. The Trustees gratefully accept the gift for the benefit of the Academy, on the terms and for the purposes set forth in your communication, the same being acceptable to the Trustees, and entered upon their records.

It would be impossible for us to set forth so well as his own son could do the various and important services the late Dr. Alden rendered as Trustee to the Andover Institutions, extending over the period from 1837 to 1881, and requiring the expenditure of much time and strength, the constant exercise of the best business sagacity and prudence, an unselfish disregard of personal convenience and private affairs, and the activity of all high moral and Christian virtues. In the discussion of men and measures, in devising ways and means, in harmonizing complicated interests, and in shaping

the multifarious affairs of the institutions, — two and for a time three in number, — to unity, security, prosperity, and usefulness, he was unwearied in effort, prayerful in spirit, urbane in temper, prompt, vigorous, vigilant, and successful.

You have known that in recognition of such long and conscientious service, the Trustees have not been willing formally to terminate your father's connection with the Board, though urged thereto by both father and son, desiring rather that his name should still stand with theirs, even though the advance of years prevented his attendance on their meetings and an active participation in the affairs of the corporation. We have known of his continued lively interest in our behalf by frequent messages from his retirement, and his repeated gifts have been generous and timely.

We hardly need assure you that we shall esteem it our bounden duty to use the income of this last gift for enlarging and improving the work done by Phillips Academy for Christ and his church, in a way which we could confidently submit to him for his approval. We are happy also to acknowledge our indebtedness to you for the prompt payment of the legacy, and for the direction you have given it under the discretionary power reposed in you. Wishing you personally, complete restoration to vigorous health, with great respect and esteem, we remain, dear sir, in behalf of the Trustees,

Very truly yours,

(Signed)

ALPHEUS HARDY, President.

C. F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

Academy Records, pages 26 and 27.

1881 — June 27.

CAMPUS FUND DONATION.

The Board being informed that the Senior Class of 1881 in Phillips Academy have subscribed as a fund for improving the " Campus " five hundred and forty-five dollars (\$545), to be placed in the hands of the Trustees,

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be given to the classes, and that one hundred dollars be added by the Trustees to the fund.

Academy Records, page 28 — Ledger, page 265.

[NOTE. — By additions of donations and income the fund July 1, 1885, amounts to \$844.60].

1882 — March 14.

STONE EDUCATIONAL FUND.

Rev. Dr. Willcox, by virtue of authority vested in him by Mrs. Valeria G. Stone of Malden, tendered to the Trustees, through Mr. Hardy and himself, acting in her behalf, the sum of twenty-five thousand dollars for the use of the Academy, upon certain terms and with certain conditions or reservations. It was voted that the Trustees accept said gift, and that the Treasurer be directed in the name and on behalf of the Trustees, to enter into such contract with the Trustees of Mrs. Stone in relation to the same, as shall be deemed expedient by Mr. Russell, and that a vote of thanks be sent to Mrs. Stone, signed by the President and Clerk.

March 22, 1882. Mr. Russell reported that the necessary papers had passed between the Trustees and the Trustees of Mrs. Valeria G. Stone of a donation to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, for the Academy; and the Treasurer reported the receipt in full of the sum of twenty-five thousand dollars, constituting the "Stone Educational Fund," and the deed of gift was accepted and adopted and ordered on the records.

This Indenture made this eighteenth day of March, A.D. 1882, by and between William H. Willcox and Alpheus Hardy, as they are Trustees under certain Indentures (made by and between Valeria G. Stone of the first part, and said Willcox and Hardy Trustees of the second part, bearing date December 3, 1880, and March 9, 1882) of the first part, and the Trustees of Phillips Academy, a corporation duly estab-

lished by law of the second part, witnesseth, that whereas said Willcox and Hardy Trustees as aforesaid, hold certain property under said indentures, and upon the trust thereof, among which is the payment over and distribution of said property to any such benevolent, educational, or charitable institutions, causes, or objects, and in such amounts as said William H. Willcox may in his discretion direct ; and whereas said William H. Willcox has directed, and does hereby direct, said Trustees to pay over the amount of twenty-five thousand dollars (\$25,000) in value of said property, so held in trust under said indentures, to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, party of the second part, to be forever had and held by said Corporation upon the educational uses, purposes, and trusts thereof, but upon the terms and agreement therein-after set forth, and the said party of the second part hath covenanted and agreed, and does hereby covenant and agree, to accept and hold the same upon said terms and agreement uses, purposes, and trusts.

Now know all men by these presents, that we the said William H. Willcox and Alpheus Hardy in pursuance and part execution of the said trusts, and of all other powers and authority as thereto enabling, have granted, bargained, and sold, and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell, and convey, to the said Trustees of Phillips Academy the following described property, being *now* of the full market value of twenty-five thousand dollars, to wit :

Five one thousand dollar bonds, Omaha and South Western Railroad 8 per cent, 1896, Nos. 743, 744, 745, 746, 747.

Five one thousand dollar bonds, Nebraska Railway 7 per cent, 1896, Nos. 1531, 1532, 1533, 1534, 1535.

Five one thousand dollar bonds, Ohio and West Virginia Railroad 7 per cent, 1910, Nos. 1297, 1298, 1299, 1300, 1301.

Five one thousand dollar bonds, Atchison, Topeka, and Santa Fe Railroad, first mortgage, 7 per cent, 1899, Nos. 906, 907, 908, 909, 910.

Two one thousand dollar bonds, Cincinnati, Sandusky, and Cleveland Railroad 7 per cent, 1890, Nos. 98, 99.

To be had and held by the said Corporation, its successors and assigns, upon the following uses, purposes, and trusts, and upon the following named terms and conditions:

A. The said Corporation shall forever keep the principal of said fund of twenty-five thousand dollars as a separate fund, to be known as the Stone Educational Fund, and shall invest and re-invest the same from time to time as they deem expedient.

B. The said Corporation shall pay or cause to be paid over to said Valeria G. Stone, during the period of her natural life, all the net income of said property as soon after received as shall be practicable.

C. From and after the decease of said Valeria G. Stone all the net income of said fund shall be forever used and appropriated to aid the students in the Academy department of said Phillips Academy, in such manner and under such restrictions and limitations as said William H. Willcox shall from time to time, and at any time during his life, appoint and determine, with the right on his part at any time during his life to alter, amend, or change such appointments and determinations.

In the case that said Willcox shall make no other or further appointment or determination than is herein made, then the said net income, from and after the decease of the said Valeria G. Stone, shall be forever used by the Trustees in accordance with the recommendations of the Principal for the time being of said Academy, in aiding students in said Academy department; provided, however, that the said Trustees of Phillips Academy shall have the power at any time, if they deem it wise so to do, to make other distributions than such Principal shall recommend; and provided further, that in case there shall not be in said Academy department, at any time or times, such students as make it wise in the judgment of the said Trustees of Phillips Academy to use the whole of said

income for said purposes, then they may, for the time being, and so from time to time as such contingency or contingencies may happen, add the income, or any part thereof, to the principal, or said Trustees of Phillips Academy may use such income, or any remaining part thereof, in any other way for furthering the interests of the Academy, if they deem it wise so to do.

In case at any time the principal of said Fund shall be impaired, then the income shall be added to the principal till the principal fund amounts to the full market value of twenty-five thousand dollars.

And the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, party of the second part, hereby acknowledges the receipt from said William H. Willcox and Alpheus Hardy, Trustees as aforesaid, parties of the first part, of the bonds as aforesaid, the same being now of the full market value of twenty-five thousand dollars; and have covenanted and agreed, and hereby covenant and agree, for itself and its successors and assigns, to hold, keep, and manage the said fund forever upon the terms and agreements and upon the uses and trusts hereinbefore named or referred to.

In testimony whereof, the said William H. Willcox and Alpheus Hardy, Trustees, have hereunto set their hands and seals, and the said Trustees of Phillips Academy has caused its corporate seal to be affixed, and its name subscribed by Edward Taylor, its Treasurer, thereto duly authorized, the day and year first above mentioned.

(Signed)

WM. H. WILLCOX.

ALPHEUS HARDY.

Trustees of Phillips Academy.

By EDWARD TAYLOR,
Treasurer.

In presence of

EDWARD P. BOND.

W. A. SNOW.

EDWARD P. BOND.

Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass.,
May 17, 1882.

Rev. Wm. H. Willcox, D.D., LL.D., Malden, Mass.

Dear Sir :

The undersigned have been authorized and instructed by the Trustees of Phillips Academy to acknowledge in their behalf your recent generosity in giving to the Academy, under your power as a Trustee for Mrs. Valeria G. Stone, the sum of twenty-five thousand dollars, to constitute a fund, the income of which shall be used for the pecuniary assistance of needy and worthy pupils in the Academy, or in certain contingencies for other educational purposes.

The Trustees have accepted this gift, and entered upon their records the instrument by which the Trustees of Mrs. Stone convey the same, and in which you set forth the terms and conditions on which it is to be held and administered. This gift is the more gratifying as coming from one of our own number, who has had opportunity to observe officially the work of the Academy, and its needs and opportunities ; from one also who has had a more intimate and personal acquaintance with the school through a member of his own family, for two years placed under its immediate influence. The Trustees have learned the value of such charities, for upon them the school was founded, and by means of such foundations poverty ceases to be a bar to education, and becomes a new motive to industry, integrity, and high attainment. The Trustees desire to express their high appreciation of this new gift, and to return to you their thanks, and through you to Mrs. Stone and her Trustees that acknowledgment which this addition to the resources of the Academy calls forth, while pledging themselves anew to a faithful discharge of the trusts reposed in them.

For the Trustees,

Yours very truly,

(Signed)

ALPHEUS HARDY, President.

C. F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

Academy Records, pages 30-33.

1882 — March 22.

GERARD SUMNER WIGGIN SCHOLARSHIP.

The Treasurer reported the receipt of a thousand dollars from the Executors of Lady Elizabeth Sumner Buckley-Mathew Fleming, to establish in Phillips Academy the "Gerard Sumner Wiggin Scholarship."

The Trustees voted to accept the gift, to return the thanks of the Board to the Executors, and to enter upon the Records the deed of gift as follows :

March 22, 1882. Received from Frederick H. Wiggin, M.D., and Herbert Kettell, Esq., Executors of Elizabeth Sumner Buckley-Mathew Fleming one thousand dollars, being in full for the bequest in her will, which is as follows :

"I appoint, give, and bequeath one thousand dollars to Andover Institute in Massachusetts, in the said United States, where my son Gerard Sumner Wiggin, deceased, attended school, for a scholarship in his name."

The same being received by me as Treasurer for the Trustees of Phillips Academy, being the Institute at Andover in Massachusetts, in which said Gerard Sumner Wiggin attended school, and the one referred to in said will and bequest ; and the said Trustees of Phillips Academy being incorporated by the State of Massachusetts, the said one thousand dollars being received by me for and to be applied in the manner declared in the said will.

(Signed) Trustees of Phillips Academy,
By EDWARD TAYLOR, Treasurer.
Academy Records, page 33.

1885 — January 28.

DR. S. H. TAYLOR'S BUST.

The Clerk stated that Miss Emma L. Taylor had given one thousand dollars in two separate payments, requesting that a memorial of her brother, the late Dr. Samuel H. Taylor, be

purchased therewith for Phillips Academy, and that Professors Park and Churchill, and Mr. Bancroft procure such memorial on her behalf.

Accordingly Mr. Launt Thompson, under the direction of the Committee, had executed in marble a bust of Dr. Taylor, and the same has been deposited in the Taylor Memorial Library ; whereupon, it was

Voted, That the Clerk acknowledge in suitable terms the gift of Miss Emma L. Taylor to Phillips Academy, and convey the thanks of the Board for the same.

(See page 263.)

Academy Records, page 41.

[NOTE. — At the graduating exercises of Phillips Academy, June 23, 1885, the Bust was unveiled by Prof. Churchill, who made the presentation address in Miss Taylor's behalf, Prof. Bancroft receiving the gift in behalf of the Academy.]

ACCUMULATING FUND.

LIEUT.-GOV. S. PHILLIPS CHARITABLE DONATION.

Present amount, \$11,099.32.

Phillips Academy Records, Deeds, and Donations. See pages 47 and 49 for original donations.

MEMORANDUM.

The debt upon the Academy building, carried for twenty years, was happily cancelled at closing of accounts, April 30, 1885.

THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1862, et seq.

UNION SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

(For previous donations, see pp. 203-205.)

- 1862, Aug. 9. Enfield Scholarship.
 Donations of Edward Smith, Esq., and others,
 of Enfield, to complete the scholarship (see
 page 205), \$200
- 1862, Sept. 17. Worcester Union Scholarship.
 Donation by Ichabod Washburn, Esq., of
 Worcester, to complete the scholarship
 (see page 205), 500
- 1862, Nov. 19. Pomeroy Scholarship.
 Legacy of Mrs. Martha Pomeroy, of Warren,
 \$760 (see page 205). Scholarship comple-
 ted by adding income, \$240, 1,000
- 1863, April 17. Arnold Scholarship.
 Legacy of William H. Arnold, Esq., of West
 Brookfield, 1,000
- 1866, April 24. Marsh Scholarship.
 Legacy of Mrs. Lucy Marsh, of Quincy.
 Extract from the Will. — “Item. I give and
 bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Acad-
 emy, Mass., the sum of one thousand dol-

lars, for the purpose of founding a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under their care, to be called the "Marsh Scholarship," the income of this endowment only to be expended for the support of a pious young man preparing for the ministry in said Seminary, from year to year."

Seminary Records, page 269.

Received in cash \$950; the deduction of \$50 for U. S. tax was made up from the income, \$1,000

1866, Sept. 26. Parks Scholarship.

Donation from Frederick Parks, Esq., of Springfield, Vt., to found a scholarship, 1,000

1866, Sept. 26. Woolson Scholarship.

Donation from Amasa Woolson, Esq., of Springfield, Vt., to found a scholarship, 1,000

1866, Nov. 7. Tuttle Scholarship.

Donation by Miss Sarah Tuttle, of Wayland, to found a scholarship, 1,000

1867, April 11. Ellis Scholarship.

Legacy of Dea. Baxter Ellis, of West Brookfield, for scholarship, \$500, less U. S. tax, \$30, \$470

Increased by income to full scholarship, 530 1,000

1868, Sept. 16. Charles E. Lane Scholarship.

Donation by Charles Lane, Esq., of Stratham, N.H., "in memoriam" of his son, Charles E. Lane, a graduate of 1868, 500

This Donation has been united with the Merriam Donation and its income, making a full scholarship.

1871, June 26. Lawrence Scholarship.

The Treasurer stated that a scholarship had been presented to the Board, in trust, from the estate of Dea. Aaron Lawrence, of Amherst, N.H., by recommendation of Rev. J. G. Davis, D.D., one of the Executors of his will,

\$1,000

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be presented to the family of the donor, and to Dr. Davis in our usual form.

Seminary Records, page 349.

1871, June 26. Third Fay Scholarship.

The Treasurer also stated that a third scholarship had been presented from the Estate of the late Warren Fay, D.D., in accordance with the following extract from his will: "I give and bequeath, at the decease of Betsey M. Fay, one thousand dollars to the Trustees of the Theological Seminary in Andover, Mass., to establish another permanent 'Fay Scholarship' for all coming time,"

1,000

Seminary Records, page 349.

1871, June 26. Faith Scholarship.

Also that a scholarship of one thousand dollars had been presented by the hand of the Executor of Dr. Fay's Estate, from an unknown donor, to be called the "Faith Scholarship,"

1,000

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be presented to the Executor of the Estate, in the usual form, for both these scholarships.

Seminary Records, page 349.

1874, June 30. Legacy of Miss Caroline Newman, of Boston.

H. W. Pickering, Esq., Executor, reported legacy of Miss Caroline Newman, of Boston, viz. — “I give to the Andover Institution, to assist poor young men to get through their studies in that place.”

Amount received,

\$814.75

Voted, That the letter of H. W. Pickering, Esq., Executor, be placed on file, the extract from Miss Newman’s will be placed upon the Records, and the amount of the bequest be passed to the Scholarship Fund Account.

Seminary Records, page 374.

1874, May 14. 1878, Nov. 12.

Lawrence Street Church, in Lawrence, by Mrs. C. E. Fisher, \$331.35 and \$79.21,

410.56

1878, June 18. Jessup Scholarship.

Legacy of Dea. Charles A. Jessup, of Westfield, Mass. Item Twelfth, “I give and bequeath to my Executors the sum of fifteen hundred dollars, in trust, to pay the same to the person who, when the same shall be payable, shall act as Treasurer of the Theological Seminary, established in Andover, Mass., to be held by said Seminary in trust, and the use and income thereof to be applied, under the direction of said Seminary, to the sole purpose of establishing a scholarship in said Seminary, under the rules of said Seminary.” Paid 1877, July 13, and 1879, Jan. 15,

1,500.00

Seminary Records, page 408.

1878, Oct. 9. Kellogg Scholarship.

Legacy of Misses Mary and Nancy Kellogg,
of Great Barrington ; viz. " To the Theo-
logical Seminary, Andover, Mass., to
found a scholarship for the education of
students for the ministry, fifteen hun-
dred dollars." Paid 1878, Aug. 15, \$1,500.00
Seminary Records, page 414.

Interest added, Oct. 1863, April 1864, and
Jan. 1874, 93.56

\$15,518.87

Amount as per page 205, 8,930.00

Present amount of Union Scholarship Fund, \$24,448.87

Theo. Ledger, page 253.

1862, et seq.

STUDENTS' SUPPORT.

Donations for students in the Special Course, and
sundry other aid to students, beside the
annual grant (see page 197), \$10,945.22

1863.

BLANCHARD SCHOLARSHIP.

Lowell, Mass., Jan. 26, 1863.

Rev. John L. Taylor, Treasurer of Phillips Academy, An-
dover, Mass.

Dear Sir :

Pursuant to a purpose intimated to you some time since,
I enclose a draft on bank in Boston for twelve hundred and

fifty dollars, as a donation to the funds of the Theological Seminary. I make this donation for the purpose of founding a scholarship, to be called, in memory of my late honored father "The Deacon Blanchard Scholarship." My desire is that this sum should be securely invested, and that the proceeds should be appropriated to the support, of some worthy, promising, and indigent student in the Seminary to be designated by myself, or by my wife if she should survive me, on or before the first day of March in each year. If no one is designated, my desire is that the beneficiary should be selected by the Faculty and the Committee of Exigencies, due regard being had to reasonable prospects of his usefulness in the Christian ministry. In the event of the loss of any part of the principal of this endowment, my wish is that the income may be reserved and added to the principal until the loss shall be made good. I further desire that the income of this foundation should be applied under the rules and restrictions of the Hitchcock Scholarship Fund, in the deed of donation of said fund, Dec. 22, 1860, and printed on the twenty-eighth page of the Supplement to the Report of Committee on Deeds of Gifts and Donations.

Commending to the divine blessing the Seminary and this humble contribution towards extending and perpetuating its usefulness,

I remain, dear sir,

Most respectfully and truly yours,

AMOS BLANCHARD.

Present amount of the fund, \$1,623.56.

Theo. Ledger, page 298 — Journal, page 191.

Seminary Records, page 221.

1863.

STUART SCHOLARSHIP.

Nine hundred dollars, collected from various sources by Prof. A. Phelps, to found a scholarship, to be called the "Stuart Scholarship."

Increased by interest to \$1,642.50.

Theo. Ledger, page 313 — Journal, page 201.
Seminary Records, page 227.

1864.

CHAPEL FUND.

Donations by friends for New Chapel, \$510; increased by interest to April 1877, \$640, \$1,150

Used for New Chapel, April 1877.

Theo. Ledger, page 305.

1864.

NEW LIBRARY BUILDING.

Donation of Messrs. John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith for a New Library Building.

A legal document having been laid before the Board from Messrs. John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Dove, tendering to the Board the sum of thirty thousand dollars for the purpose of erecting a Library Building for the Theological Seminary.

Voted, That the Trustees gratefully accept the donation tendered to them in this communication upon the conditions named by the generous donors, and that Messrs. Jackson,

Hardy, and J. L. Taylor be a Committee to prepare a suitable acknowledgment of this munificent gift, to be entered on the Records, and communicated to the donors with the signature of the Committee, the President, and Clerk of the Board.

BOND OF MESSRS. SMITHS AND DOVE.

Know all men by these Presents, That we, John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith, all of Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, manufacturers, are holden and stand firmly bound and obliged unto the Trustees of Phillips Academy, a corporation duly established by law of said Commonwealth, in the full and just sum of thirty thousand dollars, to be paid unto the said Trustees of Phillips Academy, their successors or assigns, to which payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors, and administrators, firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals; dated the twenty-second day of April in the year One thousand eight hundred and sixty-four.

The condition of this obligation is such, that whereas the above-bounden John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith, being members of the church of Christ, and interested in the welfare and prosperity of the Theological Seminary in said Andover, and having long entertained a solicitude for the security and preservation of the valuable Library connected therewith, and desiring that the same should be securely protected against loss or injury by fire; to the end that a commodious edifice, adapted to the reception and ample accommodation of said Library shall be erected and completed within the period herein-after specified, have agreed, and do hereby agree, to give to said Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of ten thousand dollars each, amounting in the aggregate to the sum of thirty thousand dollars, to be paid to said Trustees of Phillips Academy, their successors or assigns, for the

purpose of erecting a Library Building, provided the conditions hereunder stated shall be complied with; viz.

1. That said building shall be erected on land of the said Trustees, at the southerly end of the building known as "Bartlett Hall," to form the angle of a square with said hall, and pointing northwesterly. The size and architectural style of said building to conform mainly to plans and drawings of the same prepared by Charles A. Cummings of Boston, said plans being marked J.S., J.D., and P.S., and to be referred to as part of this instrument.

2. That said Library Building shall be completed and ready for occupancy, and the Library removed thereto, on or before the first day of June in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-six.

3. That funds to an amount sufficient for the erection and completion of a Seminary Chapel, shall be pledged and secured, or paid to said Trustees on or before the first day of December, for the accommodation of said Theological Seminary and of Phillips Academy.

4. That the said Trustees shall cause to be erected, completed, and furnished said Seminary Chapel of commodious size, in modern style, with all conveniences for comfort as a place of worship; the same to be erected and completed on or before the first day of June in the year eighteen hundred and sixty-seven.

5. That the regular settled ministers of the Town of Andover shall have free access to, and the free use of, said Library, under the rules and regulations of said Trustees.

And upon the fulfilment of the conditions above stated, numbered one, two, and three, they the said John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith do, for themselves and their legal representatives, agree to pay to said Trustees, and their successors and assigns, the aforesaid sum of ten thousand dollars each, in six equal instalments; each instalment of five thousand dollars to be paid at such time as and whenever the amount thereof shall have been expended for labor and materials in the progress of the work above designed.

Now, if upon the fulfilment of said conditions as stated, and numbered one, two, and three, the said John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith, or their legal representatives, shall well and truly fulfil and perform their agreement as herein expressed, then the afore-written obligation shall be null and void, otherwise shall be and abide in full force and virtue.

It is the desire of the undersigned, if agreeable to the Board of Trustees, that said Library Building, when completed, shall receive the name of "Brechin Hall," in regard for the name of our native town, Brechin, in Forfarshire, Scotland.

JOHN SMITH,
JOHN DOVE,
PETER SMITH.

Executed in presence of
MOSES FOSTER, Jr.

LETTER OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT.

Messrs. John Smith, Peter Smith, and John Dove, of Andover, constituting the manufacturing firm of Smith, Dove, and Co., having tendered to the Trustees of Phillips Academy a donation of thirty thousand dollars for the erection of a fire-proof building to accommodate and preserve the Library of the Theological Seminary, the undersigned were appointed a Committee to prepare in behalf of said Trustees a suitable recognition of this munificent gift, to be entered on the Records and communicated to the donors.

In accepting this additional trust, the Board, first of all, would acknowledge the continued goodness of God to the Seminary. It is He who gave to the world its founders and former benefactors, and moved them to make such liberal provision for its usefulness. And in this further provision we gratefully recognise his providence, in bringing to us from a distant and favored land these new benefactors; in leading them to become citizens of Andover, where they might have personal knowledge of the wants and claims of

its institutions of learning; in here giving them such signal prosperity in their business that they have been able, and such a spirit of intelligent liberality that they have been inclined, to bestow so largely of their gains for such a noble and Christian purpose.

The importance of the gift to the cause of sacred learning is not easily estimated. It is for the accommodation, and especially for the preservation, of a Library rich in its treasures of Christian scholarship and piety; costly and valuable, it is believed, beyond any of its class in our country; whose many thousand volumes, accumulating for more than half a century, have hitherto been exposed to destruction by fire — a loss that would have been deplored by the friends of an educated ministry, and irreparable for a generation. It is, therefore, with a profound appreciation of its value to the Seminary and to Christian literature that the Trustees have received the pledge of this timely donation.

It is also pleasant to notice and record the spontaneity, the cordial and Christian manner in which this act of munificence was performed. It was a self-moved offering, originating in a thoughtful regard of the donors for the known wants of the institution, and in a benevolent desire to use a portion of the means with which God has so highly blessed them for the permanent advancement of his truth and kingdom. That such a gift should be an unsolicited tender, is an instance of liberality worthy of our grateful notice. And in the intercourse held to arrange conditions of the trust, to determine the plans, structure, and location of the proposed edifice, there was manifested a frankness and generosity worthy of Christian brethren, and delightful to those representing the Trustees.

The conditions of the donation, evincing no wish to avoid the obligation of the pledge, but rather a desire to secure additional and important benefits to the Seminary, were entirely acceptable; so also was the commemorative name selected for the contemplated building. By assigning to it the name of their “native city,” it is made to honor a place

which has already been largely favored by their liberality, and henceforth will be better known, and suggest pleasant associations to the friends of learning in our country. It is fitting too, that in connection with her oldest Theological Seminary, intelligent and Christian New England should have such a memorial of intelligent and Christian Scotland. The edifice to be erected and thus designated is to be forever consecrated to that system of sound doctrine and scriptural piety which both lands, through the sanctified intelligence and enterprize of their sons, have done so much to exemplify and extend, for the moral improvement and eternal salvation of men.

SAMUEL C. JACKSON,
ALPHEUS HARDY,
J. L. TAYLOR,
Committee.

By order of the Board of Trustees, and on their behalf,
WILLIAM J. HUBBARD,
President of the Board.

S. H. TAYLOR, Clerk.

Seminary Records, page 235.

Paid in six instalments of \$5,000 each = \$30,000, and expended in the erection of Brechin Hall during the summer and autumn of 1865.

Theo. Ledger, page 318.

1864 — May 30.

NEW CHAPEL.

Under this date a communication was received from a generous-hearted donor, who wished to be styled a "silent donor," pledging the sum of twenty thousand dollars for the erection of a New Chapel for the use of both our institutions, and the following vote was passed.

Voted, That the Clerk of the Board communicate to Messrs. Smiths and Dove due notice "that funds sufficient for the building of a Chapel" are already pledged, in accordance with one of the conditions of their gift for a Library Hall; and that the Board propose to commence the erection of the two buildings simultaneously, and as early as plans for the same can be properly matured.

A plan was procured for a New Chapel, and a foundation laid near the northeasterly corner of the Seminary grounds; when by reverses in business matters, said donor was unable to fulfil his pledge; very deeply to his regret.

Work was begun again on Chapel in 1875, and completed in 1876; for account see page 328.

1865.

UNAPPROPRIATED FUND.

1865, April 17. Donation by Mrs. Sarah W. Hale of Newburyport,	\$1,500
1865, April 17. Donation by Miss F. R. Bannister, of Newburyport,	200
1865, Oct. 23. Donation by Miss F. R. Bannister, of Newburyport,	300
1866, May 22. Donation by Col. Richard Borden, Fall River,	1,000
	<hr/> \$3,000

Theo. Ledger, page 315.

1865.

ABBE SCHOLARSHIP.

To the Reverend and Honorable the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

I commit to you herewith in sacred trust the sum of fifteen hundred dollars as a special fund for the endowment of a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under your care, as a memorial of my honored father, lately deceased, Dr. Alanson Abbe, of Boston.

My desire is, that the entire annual income from this fund be applied, from year to year, to aid some member of said Seminary, who may be designated by me during my lifetime, or (in case I shall make no such nomination by or before the first day of March in any year) to be selected by the Faculty of the Seminary and your Committee of Exigencies for the same year from among the more promising in character, talents, and scholarship who may be in need of such aid.

If, however, any loss of the principal of this endowment should occur, I wish such loss to be first made up from the income, before appropriating any portion thereof to the students. And if in any year no student shall be placed upon this foundation, I desire to have the income of that year added to the principal for the permanent increase of the fund.

With high respect,

Your obedient servant,

F. R. ABBE.

Abington, October 27, 1865.

Theo. Ledger, page 322 — Journal, page 301.

Seminary Records, page 262.

Amount of fund,

\$1,500.

1866.

BOSTON FUND.

Feb. 2.	Donation by J. M. Homer, Esq.,	\$ 250
	Amount as by page 200,	28,170
		<u>\$28,420</u>

Theo. Ledger, page 248 — Journal, page 312

1866.

BRECHIN HALL.

Second Donation for Brechin Hall by Messrs. John Smith,
John Dove, and Peter Smith.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

Your Treasurer, Rev. John L. Taylor, having at our request furnished a statement of the expenditures incurred in the erection of the Library Building known as “ Brechin Hall ” ; and as we find, upon examination, that they exceed the amount of our donation, we therefore propose, and hereby offer for the acceptance of your Board, another donation of thirty thousand dollars, to be paid as follows :

By John Smith ten thousand dollars,	\$10,000
By John Dove ten thousand dollars,	10,000
By Peter Smith ten thousand dollars,	10,000
	<u>\$30,000</u>

upon the following conditions ; viz.

1. That all outstanding bills and expenses incurred in the erection and furnishing of said Library Building shall be settled and paid.

2. That after the payment of said bills and expenses, the balance of said donation remaining shall be securely invested and put at interest as a permanent fund, to be called “ The Smith and Dove Fund ” ; and when the same shall have

accumulated to the amount of twenty-five thousand dollars the annual income thereof shall thereafter be appropriated to the maintenance and increase of the Library belonging to said Institution, and in keeping said Library Building in good repair.

Should you accept this proposal upon the foregoing conditions, please notify either of the undersigned, and said amount of thirty thousand dollars shall thereupon be paid to your Treasurer.

We remain, very respectfully,

Your obedient servants,

JOHN SMITH,

JOHN DOVE,

PETER SMITH.

Andover, July 24, 1866.

Whereupon it was

Voted, That the Trustees receive and accept this new gift of Messrs. John Smith, John Dove, and Peter Smith with deep gratitude and sensibility; and will carefully guard and apply it according to the eminently wise and satisfactory terms in which it is presented.

Voted, That the President and Messrs. Hardy and Jackson be a Special Committee of the Board to communicate an attested copy of these Votes, signed by them, to the donors, and to express the grateful sense we feel of their great liberality, and of their zeal for the welfare of the Seminary, which will be a rich legacy to it for all coming time.

Voted, That the several donors be respectfully requested to sit for their portraits by such artists as they may prefer, that we may have the pleasure of placing them in Brechin Hall, with the portraits of other and earlier benefactors of the Seminary.

Voted, That the donors and their families be cordially tendered the free use of books from the Library under its regulations, and the fullest access to repositories in the

Museum and Cabinet, or other object of interest that may be placed in any portion of the building.

Seminary Records, pages 269-271.

Of this amount paid balance of construction account, \$11,000

And the balance to constitute The Smith and Dove

Fund,	19,000
	<hr/>
	\$30,000

Theo. Ledger, pages 318 and 326 — Journal, page 333.

SMITH AND DOVE LIBRARY FUND.

Balance of preceding donations,	\$19,000.00
Donation Jan. 5, 1872, by John Smith, Esq.,	979.34
Income of same to April 30, 1873,	5,020.66
	<hr/>
	\$25,000.00

1866.

DRAPER SCHOLARSHIP.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen:

Circumstances render it desirable for me soon to relinquish the occupancy of the brick building known as the Printing House.

About eleven years ago the Printing-office was in the hands of assignees, for sale in behalf of the creditors of its former owner. Among the assets was a wooden building, attached to the Printing-house, twenty-six feet by thirty feet, and valued at \$550; a well, and a heavy lead pipe, about two hundred and seventy feet in length, leading to the building, at \$150. Mr. Taylor, your Treasurer, informed me that the former occupants of the Printing-house built the wooden building with the agreement on the part of the former Treasurer or Trustees that the building might be

removed, or otherwise disposed of, when its owners no longer wished to use it for printing purposes; and he said that should I purchase the office the same privilege would be accorded to me. With the consent of your Treasurer, and with the same provision respecting the future disposal of the same, I have within the last six or eight years made considerable additions to the original wooden building. The additions were fourteen feet to the length, two stories high, and seventeen feet to the width, one story high, so that the building is now forty-four feet long and forty-three wide on the lower floor, and forty-four feet by twenty-six above. The expense of these additions has been upwards of \$1,150, besides minor repairs, painting, etc., making the total cost of the building, well, and pipe between \$1,750 and \$1,800.

Believing that the property would be of more value to the Trustees than to any one else, and desiring to aid in the education of young men for the Christian ministry, from which I was providentially debarred, I tender the building with the well and pipe to you in trust, for the purpose of establishing a scholarship in the Theological Seminary in Phillips Academy, on the following conditions; viz.

1. The property shall be appraised by three competent persons, to be chosen in the usual manner. The Trustees shall take the property at the appraisal, and shall securely invest at interest a sum of money equal to the same, the income of which shall forever be appropriated to the support of the aforesaid scholarship.

2. The beneficiary of the scholarship, which I desire may be designated "The Draper Scholarship," shall be a member of the Theological Seminary in good standing as a scholar and a Christian, industrious, soberminded, and thoroughly evangelical in his religious views, holding substantially the doctrines of the Creed of the Seminary as at present subscribed by its Professors. I prefer, but do not insist, that he be a Congregationalist.

3. The Trustees or, in case of their neglect or failure, the Faculty of the Seminary, shall appoint the beneficiary from

the Junior Class, provided that during my life I shall have the right of appointment. One half of the income of the scholarship shall be appropriated and paid over to the beneficiary not sooner than the end of the first term of the year, and the remainder at the end of the year. If at any future time the terms of study shall be consolidated, the first instalment shall be paid at the end of six months after the commencement of the academic year. I desire that this benefaction shall be continued to the same person during his whole Seminary course, provided he shall maintain the qualifications mentioned in the second foregoing section. If he shall have sustained the character described during the first year, and give promise of a continuance of the same, the appropriations of the succeeding years may be made in one instalment.

W. F. DRAPER.

This property appraised at \$750.

Theo. Ledger, page 331 — Journal, page 344.

Seminary Records, pages 271-273.

Present amount,	\$1,214.76
-----------------	------------

1866.

LECTURESHIP ON CONGREGATIONALISM.

Donation of Messrs. Wells Southworth and Edward Southworth for Lectureship on Congregationalism.

Whereas the Trustees of the Theological Seminary in Andover, Massachusetts, have voted to establish a course of Lectures on Congregational Polity, and the lectureship needs an endowment of five thousand dollars, we therefore, Edward Southworth of West Springfield, Mass., and Wells Southworth of New Haven, Ct., in consideration of the need of this endowment, and of the utility of such a course of lectures, and in consideration that the Trustees will establish and maintain the course permanently, hereby give the sum

of five thousand dollars for that purpose. The principal is to remain in our hands till it is convenient to pay the same; but the interest thereof we will pay to the Treasurer of the Institution or his successor in office, being three hundred dollars annually, on the first day of August; the first payment to be made on the first day of August next, and the principal to be paid before we close our connection in business.

WELLS SOUTHWORTH,
EDWARD SOUTHWORTH.

October 1, 1866.

Voted, That the Board gratefully accept this generous donation, and that it be acknowledged in the usual form; it being understood that until the principal is paid the donors will pay three hundred dollars yearly, in order that the course of lectures may commence immediately.

Seminary Records, pages 277 and 279.

Received interest on this lectureship to Sept. 25, 1872, \$1,800,
when the five thousand dollars was paid.

1866.

LECTURESHIP ON HOME MISSIONS.

A communication from Prof. J. H. Thayer having been laid before the Board, announcing the offer by a lady in Boston of an annuity of three hundred dollars during her life, to procure lectures on the subject of Home Missions:

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be communicated to the donor for this generous offer, and that immediate measures be taken to comply with the conditions expressed.

Seminary Records, page 277.

Received upon this annuity to Jan. 1879, \$2,700

1866.

LECTURSHIP ON FOREIGN MISSIONS.

Henry H. Hyde's Donation for Lectureship.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass.

Gentlemen :

I submit the enclosed to your consideration. In doing so I have, I trust, been influenced in some good degree from a sense of the great importance of the work of foreign missions, as conducted by the American Board of Commissioners of Foreign Missions, and other kindred institutions, and from a strong desire that the young men in our theological seminaries who are preparing to become preachers of the gospel, may be thoroughly instructed in the nature and importance of the foreign missionary work, and the best mode of widening it, and in the paramount obligation resting upon them — whether they are to be foreign missionaries or pastors of churches at home — to do all in their power to make known the gospel to every creature.

I cheerfully avail myself of the opportunity afforded by the establishment of the lectureship aforesaid in your Seminary to make to your Board the following proposal, as a small contribution to the cause of Christ, and as a small return for the manifold blessings which a kind Providence has bestowed upon me.

Praying that the Great Head of the Church will set the seal of his approbation upon this act, and will ever continue to bless and prosper the Seminary under your charge, and make it eminently useful to the church and the world, I now herewith set my hand and seal, this twenty-ninth day of January, 1867.

HENRY H. HYDE.

Witness,

E. L. S. HAMMOND.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy, established in Andover, in the County of Essex, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Gentlemen :

Having heard, with great satisfaction, that you have established a Lectureship upon Foreign Missions, for the purpose of having delivered, in each Seminary year, to the students in the Theological Seminary under your care a course of lectures upon the above subject, and that you need an endowment of five thousand dollars to secure the delivery annually of said course of lectures ; I hereby propose to endow said lectureship, upon the following terms and conditions :

First. I will assume the endowment of said lectureship by the payment of five thousand dollars to the Treasurer of Phillips Academy at such times as may be convenient to me, and in case of my decease such sum, or any part thereof remaining unpaid, I hereby bind myself, my heirs, my executors, or administrators, in consideration that said Trustees shall accept my proposition upon the terms and conditions herein contained, that said sum of five thousand dollars, or any part thereof at my decease remaining unpaid, shall at that time be paid to said Treasurer.

Second. In order that the lectureship may be immediately established, I further agree that I will each and every year, commencing with the present, pay to the said Treasurer the sum of three hundred dollars, until such time as I or my representatives shall have paid the aforesaid sum of five thousand dollars.

Third. Said sum, when paid as aforesaid, shall be safely and securely invested by said Trustees, and shall ever be kept separate from all other investments, and an account shall be kept of the same, and of all income received and disbursements made therefrom. And in case in any year the whole of said income from any cause shall not be expended, the balance shall be added to the principal, to remain as a part thereof.

Fourth. The said sum of three hundred dollars to be paid by me annually as aforesaid, and the income of said five thousand dollars, when the same shall have been paid as aforesaid, shall be applied by the said Trustees for the procuring of the delivery annually to the students of the Theological Seminary under their care of a course of not less than ten nor more than fifteen lectures, as they may from time to time determine, on "Foreign Missions," meaning thereby such missions as are conducted by the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, the London Missionary Society, or the Church (English) Missionary Society. The subjects to be, the obligation of the Christian world to engage therein; their history from the earliest time to the present; the best method of conducting the same; their success; their reflex influence upon those who sustain them; the gain therefrom to science and learning, to commerce, civilization, and humanity; and upon such other topics as from time to time shall seem to demand a place in the proposed course.

Fifth. The lecturer in the above course shall always be appointed by said Trustees.

Sixth. The lectures shall be delivered to the Middle Class, and also in the present Seminary year to the Senior Class. Should unforeseen circumstances render it expedient in the judgment of the Trustees, for the better securing the object of this endowment, that a part of the lectures be delivered to one or both of the other classes, this may be done.

Seventh. If in any one year there shall not, for any cause, be delivered at least ten lectures, such failures shall not operate as a forfeiture of this endowment if the Trustees by a formal vote, passed and placed upon their records, shall declare such failure to have been beyond reasonable control.

Eighth. The compensation for the lecturer provided for by this endowment not being sufficiently large to entitle the Seminary to a full property in them, the lecturer shall be at liberty to deliver them at other theological seminaries,

and to publish them, or the substance of them, at his discretion.

Ninth. In case said Trustees shall accept this endowment upon these terms and conditions herein stated, I hereby bind myself, my heirs, my executors, and administrators to carry into full effect the foregoing proposition, upon the terms and conditions herein-before expressed.

Dated at Boston this twenty-ninth day of January, 1867.

HENRY H. HYDE.

Witness,

E. L. S. HAMMOND.

Voted, That the Trustees gratefully accept Mr. Hyde's liberal and timely proposition, and engage in all things to perform all the terms and conditions thereof.

Voted, That the communication of Mr. Hyde containing his proposition for said endowment, with his letter to the Trustees accompanying the same, be entered in full upon the Records of the Theological Seminary, and that said lectureship be called "The Hyde Lectureship on Foreign Missions in the Andover Theological Seminary."

Voted, That the cordial thanks of the Board are hereby tendered to Mr. Hyde for his generous endowment of said lectureship, thus securing to the Seminary the means of providing for the students instruction not heretofore enjoyed, upon a subject of the highest importance to the church and the world.

Seminary Records, pages 281-284.

Received interest upon this Lectureship to April 14, 1874, \$2,100, when the principal of five thousand dollars was paid.

1867 — July 6.

LECTURESHIP ON MODERN INFIDELITY.

Donation of J. C. Howe, Esq., of Boston (to pay
salary of lecturer one year), \$300

1867 — October 3.

DONATION BY MRS. SUSAN FLINT SHEDD.

A beautiful copy of Tischendorf's Codex Sinaiticus, in three large volumes, having been presented to the Library by Mrs. Susan Flint Shedd,

Voted, That the special thanks of the Board be communicated to Mrs. Shedd for the valuable work.

Seminary Records, page 300.

1866 — October 3.

APPLICATION FOR AN ADDITIONAL ACT.

Voted, That Messrs. Child and Jackson be a Committee to apply, in behalf of the Board, to the General Court for an extension of the right to hold property to such an amount as the Institutions under the care of the Board require.

Seminary Records, page 278.

1867 — February 20.

The Committee appointed to obtain from the General Court permission to hold additional personal estate, reported by presenting the Act of the Legislature granting the authority. The Act is as follows :

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty-seven.

An Act to authorize the Trustees of Phillips Academy to hold additional personal estate.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same as follows :

Section 1. The Trustees of Phillips Academy are hereby empowered to receive, purchase, and hold by gift, grant, devise, or otherwise, for the further endowment of the Theological Institution or department, and in furtherance of the design of the founders and benefactors of said Academy, personal estate, the annual income of which shall not exceed twenty thousand dollars in addition to what they are now allowed by law to hold ; provided the income of said estate shall always be applied to objects agreeably to the will of the donors.

Section 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

Approved by the Governor, February 12, 1867.

ALEX. H. BULLOCK.

Seminary Records, page 286.

1867 — February 20.

SMITH PROFESSORSHIP.

Donation of Miss Sophia Smith for the Endowment of a New Professorship.

A document signed by Miss Sophia Smith of Hatfield, bearing date February 12, 1867, promising to pay to this Board, in trust, the sum of thirty thousand dollars on the first day of August, 1867, in consideration of her interest in the cause of evangelical religion and education, especially the preparation of men for the gospel ministry ; and in consideration that the Trustees shall pledge themselves "to

found a Professorship for an abridged course in the Theological Seminary under their care," as stated in said documents, having been communicated to the Board, it was

Voted, That the Board will gladly receive and hold this endowment in trust, for the uses named by Miss Smith in said document; and the Board do hereby expressly pledge themselves to establish on this foundation a Professorship of "Theology, Homiletics," etc., for an abridged course in the Theological Seminary under their care, in accordance with the terms of her proposed gift, and as early as possible after the same shall be received; said Professorship to be called the "Smith Professorship of Theology, Homiletics, etc., in the Abridged Course."

Voted, That the cordial thanks of this Board be tendered to Miss Smith for the cheering and generous pledge given in this document; they also desire to express to her their deep sense of the great value and timeliness of her proposed endowment, by means of which the Seminary may so soon be able to aid a new class of students in entering upon the gospel ministry, to meet the urgent demands of the great and growing work.

Voted, That a certified copy of the foregoing Votes be sent by the Clerk of the Board to Miss Smith, signifying our full and hearty acceptance of her proposal.

March 13. — A communication was laid before the Board from Miss Sophia Smith of Hatfield, dated March 2, 1867, proposing for the consideration of the Board certain Articles as the Statutes of the Smith Professorship in the Theological Seminary under the care of the Board, to be endowed by her, in accordance with a document under her hand, dated February 12, 1867, if the same shall be found agreeable to the said Trustees and shall be adopted by them.

After due consideration the following preamble and Votes were adopted :

Whereas the Board have received from Miss Sophia Smith certain instruments securing to this Board the funds neces-

sary to establish the Smith Professorship in the Theological Seminary, and proposing Articles as statutes for the same ; therefore,

Voted, That the Board do now hereby establish a Professorship in the Theological Seminary under their care, to be called the "Smith Professorship of Theology, Homiletics, etc., in the Abridged Course."

Voted, That the Articles proposed by Miss Smith as the Statutes of the Professorship are highly satisfactory to this Board, and are hereby accepted and adopted by the Board as the permanent Statutes of the Smith Professorship.

Voted, That a copy of the foregoing Votes be communicated by the Clerk to Miss Smith, with the cordial thanks of this Board for the interest which she has manifested in the proper organization and administration of this new department in the Seminary.

Seminary Records, pages 285 and 287.

STATUTES OF THE SMITH PROFESSORSHIP.

Whereas the rapid opening of new and wide fields in our country has created a special demand for earnest preachers and pastors in large numbers ; and

Whereas the attention of the Christian public has been directed to the importance of encouraging and aiding a class of laborers from our laity to enter the gospel ministry by a shorter preparation for the work than has heretofore been customary ; and

Whereas in all sections of our country such young men, in considerable numbers, are already inquiring earnestly where and how they can have the requisite training in its substance, condensed and practical in form, and brought well within their reach in the helps to be given and the time to be spent ; and

Whereas I have, in a document by me subscribed, February 12, A.D. 1867, promised to pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy at Andover the sum of thirty thousand dollars on the first day of August, 1867, upon the consideration that

said Trustees should pledge themselves to establish a Professorship in the Theological Seminary under their care in said Andover, to be called the "Smith Professorship of Theology, Homiletics, etc., in an Abridged Course of Instruction," to be chiefly devoted to the proper meeting of this great and important exigency; and said Trustees have so pledged themselves by their action, under date of February 20, 1867, to my full satisfaction.

Now, therefore, in order the more fully to define this new department, to aid in the organization of it, and to make known more clearly my wishes as to the administration and use of this fund, I hereby propose for the consideration of said Trustees the following Articles, which, if agreeable to them and adopted by them, I desire may forever stand as the Statutes, or permanent Rules and Laws, of this my Professorship; viz.

Article 1. The fund herein named shall be set apart from all others by said Trustees, and be known as the Smith Professorship Fund; the principal to be forever kept intact, and the income to be used, under the direction of the Trustees, for the support of the Professor on this foundation, and such other purposes consistent therewith, as the Trustees may direct.

Article 2. Whenever the chair of this my Professorship shall be vacant, or when for any cause there shall be a portion of the income remaining unexpended for the above-named uses, all such income not so expended shall be added at the close of the financial year then current to the principal of this fund, to repair any loss of the same, or for the permanent increase thereof.

Article 3. The Professor on this my foundation shall have the special charge of such students as, with the approval of the Faculty of said Seminary, shall be admitted thereto as candidates for the ministry without the usual full course of preparation therefor, or as for sufficient reasons shall not be able to pass through the entire course in the Seminary, and shall so direct their studies, under the sanction of the Trustees, and so aid them in their course by lectures and by

personal interviews, as in the fullest degree practicable to fit them for the direct, urgent, pungent, and practical preaching of divine truth, and for the wise and faithful oversight of churches as judicious pastors. He shall also, so far as the Trustees may judge to be not inconsistent with this, perform such other labor in the Seminary as may be deemed needful, and shall share with the other Professors in the general and miscellaneous duties that devolve on them collectively.

Article 4. The Professor on this my foundation shall be elected by the Trustees aforesaid, and shall be approved by the Board of Visitors also in said Seminary, as the Statutes require in the case of the other Professors, and shall be, equally with the others, amenable to the Trustees and Visitors in all his official relations and duties; and the second, third, fourth, fifth, and sixth Articles in the Associate Statutes, so called, of said Seminary, relating to the Professors on that foundation, shall severally and expressly be in force relative to this my Professor equally with the Associate Professors.

Article 5. Students shall be admitted to this abridged course, and shall enjoy other privileges in the Seminary, and be subject to rules, regulations, and requirements in the same, upon such terms and conditions as the Trustees shall from time to time prescribe.

Article 6. In order to provide for a possible contingency, I here express the wish that if, in the course of time, under the providence of God, it shall become manifest to the Board of Trustees that the demand for ministers prepared by this abridged course has passed away, and that this my endowment can be made to do a greater and a better work for the church of Christ, for our country, and for the world by being applied to the support of a Professor in some other department in this Theological Seminary, said Trustees are hereby authorized and empowered to make such change in the duties of this my Professor, according to their best judgment; said Professor, however, to be in no case transferred except upon the clearest evidence that his usefulness, and so

the usefulness of this my endowment, will thereby be perpetuated and increased.

Being moved to the offering which I have made by a grateful sense of the bounty of my Heavenly Father toward me, by my desire to promote the cause of religion and education in the world, and by high appreciation of the work which the Theological Seminary at Andover is doing, and especially what it will do when this new department is added, I confide this offering to the wisdom and watchfulness of the said Board of Trustees in the beloved Seminary under their care, with fervent prayer for the constant blessing of the Great Head of the church on it in all time to come.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this second day of March, A.D. 1867.

SOPHIA SMITH,
Hatfield, Mass.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

JOHN M. GREENE,
GEO. W. HUBBARD.

Seminary Records, pages 287-290.

At the July meeting of the Trustees, the Treasurer having reported the receipt of thirty thousand dollars from Miss S. Smith, the following form of acknowledgment was adopted :

The Trustees of Phillips Academy acknowledge the receipt of thirty thousand dollars from Miss Sophia Smith of Hatfield, for the endowment of the Smith Professorship, already established in the Theological Seminary in Andover, with statutes and conditions previously settled and communicated. And they desire to express their high satisfaction in the prompt fulfilment of the pledge of Miss Smith to make the said endowment. They also renew their assurances of profound gratitude to the donor for the very important aid which she has thus contributed to the usefulness of the Seminary and the cause of sacred learning.

Theo. Ledger, page 342 — Journal, page 383.

Seminary Records, page 299.

Present amount of fund,

\$31,394.02

1867.

SUPPLEMENTARY FUND.

For the increase of Salaries of Professors.

Jan. 7. Donation of Samuel Johnson, Esq., of Boston,	\$1,000
July 6. Donation of J. C. Howe, Esq., of Boston,	400
	<u>\$1,400</u>

Theo. Ledger, page 333 — Journal, page 350.

1867.

DORCHESTER SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

April 20. Donation by Rev. J. H. Means, D.D., of Dorchester,	\$100
--	-------

Theo. Ledger, page 335.

TAYLOR SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

Increased by income account,	\$2,243.94
------------------------------	------------

Theo. Ledger, page 290. See page 223.

1867 — July.

JONES FUND.

Donation of Frederick Jones, Esq., to endow a Professorship
of Elocution.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips
Academy.

Gentlemen,

My long cherished interest in the Theological Seminary under your care, and my conviction that some further provision for the improvement of its students in the art of reading and speaking is needed to increase its usefulness,

and fit its graduates for their great work as preachers of the gospel, prompt me to offer you an endowment of a chair of elocution. For this end,

I hereby engage, therefore, to pay your Treasurer, on the first day of August, A.D. 1870, the sum of fifteen thousand dollars, with interest on the same semi-annually from August 1, 1867, at the rate of six per cent, with liberty to pay said principal at my convenience before said date, if I shall choose so to do.

And in order more fully to define the objects of this provision, and my wishes in proposing it, I tender it to you upon the following terms and conditions, which I desire, if agreeable to you and approved by you, may forever control this foundation, under your care, as the permanent statutes of the same; viz.

1. The above-named sum of fifteen thousand dollars, when received by you, shall be kept distinct from all others in the accounts of said Seminary, and known as the "Jones Fund," the principal to be preserved forever intact, and the income thereof only applied, under your direction, from year to year, towards the support of an Instructor in Elocution and kindred subjects in said Seminary.

2. If at the close of any financial year in said Seminary any portion of the income of this fund shall remain expended for such use, the same shall be added to the principal of the fund, to repair any unavoidable loss thereof, or for its permanent increase.

3. The Instructor on this my foundation shall be elected by said Trustees, and shall hold his office for such time and upon such terms, and under such regulations as to the range of his duties, and in all other respects, as said Trustees may decide.

4. So far as may in the judgment of the Trustees be consistent with the best interests of this department and of said Seminary, they shall require said Instructor to devote his time wholly and continuously to his duties in the Seminary at least during the last three months of the Seminary year,

and for such other period in the year as may be found needful.

5. In the election of an Instructor on this foundation the Trustees shall have the largest liberty, so as to secure the best professional talent and skill in the department; yet in a New England school of theology, and in the training of preachers of the gospel, a permanent Instructor should be, if possible, an educated clergyman, or at least a man of high and liberal culture and of earnest piety, and in full sympathy with the great work of the Seminary and with the faith and aim of its founders; and my desire is that no one who is manifestly lacking in these latter requisites shall ever be regarded by the Trustees as eligible to this chair, or be elected to the same.

6. The Trustees aforesaid are hereby authorized and requested, so far as in their judgment may be deemed expedient, to make any by-laws relating to said department and the Instructor therein, in addition to the foregoing provisions, and not inconsistent with them, and to alter the same from time to time at their discretion, so as in the most effectual manner to secure the objects of this foundation.

In the hope that this provision will give increased completeness and efficiency to the Seminary under your care, gentlemen, and will thus impart greater attractiveness and force to the proclamation of divine truth by its successive classes, I tender the same to you; and if you shall accept the gift on the foregoing terms and conditions, I hereby bind myself, my heirs, executors, and administrators by these presents to the payment of the aforesaid sum and interest, and the fulfilment in all respects of the proposition herein set forth.

Boston, Mass. Given under my hand and seal this
twenty-seventh day of July, 1867.

FREDERICK JONES.

In presence of
EDWARD F. SANBORNE.

Voted, That the offer of Mr. Jones in this communication is gratefully accepted upon the terms and conditions named therein, and that this Board will on its part hold and execute their trust in the custody of this new fund, in full accordance with the specifications and aim of the donor as therein indicated.

Voted, That the several articles of this communication are highly agreeable and satisfactory to this Board, and are hereby accepted and adopted as the Statutes of the Jones Foundation.

Voted, That in thus endowing a chair of Elocution in the Theological Seminary Mr. Jones has met an urgent want of the Institution, and the Board desire to express to him their deep sense of the value of his generous gift, as an aid in the great work of preparing young men for the duties of the ministry of the gospel, and their conviction that it will greatly increase the attractiveness and symmetry of the discipline which the Seminary is designed to impart.

Voted, That the incumbent of the chair thus endowed in the Seminary be called the Jones Instructor in Elocution.

Seminary Records, page 298.

1868, June 29. *Voted*, That Messrs. Sweetser and Child be a Committee to confer with Mr. Jones with reference to a change in the title of the incumbent of the chair of Elocution.

Seminary Records, page 304.

1868, Aug. 3. A Report from the Committee to whom was referred the question of the alteration of the Statutes of Mr. Jones relating to an Instructor in Elocution in the Seminary was read, accepted, and adopted; and in accordance with the same, by consent of Mr. Jones, the Statutes were so modified that the title of the incumbent of this chair may be either Instructor or Professor of Elocution, as the Trustees may prefer.

Seminary Records, page 308.

Received of Mr. Jones interest on this fund \$7,140; from which, for increasing the fund while the chair was vacant, \$900.

Fund paid February 8, 1871, and September, 1876.

Present amount of fund, \$15,900

Theo. Ledger, pages 344 and 345.

1867 — 1870.

LIBRARIAN'S SALARY.

Donations from sundry persons, \$1,000

Upwards of three thousand dollars were paid to the Librarian which did not pass through the treasury.

Besides the foregoing, also special donations, \$3,250

1867 — 1868.

CLUB-HOUSE.

Donations from sundry persons, \$1,000

1869.

GYMNASIUM.

Donations for same, \$320

1869 — February.

CLARK SCHOLARSHIP.

Hon. Oliver R. Clark of, Winchester, Mass., has pledged to the Trustees the sum of five thousand dollars for three

scholarships, to be selected from the Senior Class; paying three hundred dollars interest annually, until such time as convenient to pay the principal.

Seminary Records, page 323.

Received on account of interest to January 1876, \$2,250, when Mr. Clark, from stress of times, felt compelled to suspend this payment, hoping to resume.

1869 — June 28.

TAYLOR MEMORIAL FUND.

“IN MEMORIAM.”

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

You will please accept herewith, and hold in sacred trust, the sum of five thousand dollars, to be designated in your accounts as the “Taylor Memorial Fund.”

The special object of this donation is to provide the means of aiding some of the more needy students in the Theological Seminary, as their wants may be ascertained, in addition to all regular appropriations from scholarships or other funds, and in such sums as may be found most judicious.

I shall be desirous of retaining the control of the income of this fund during my life-time, to be used as I may think best; but after my decease it is my wish that the appropriation of it be made according to the best discretion of the Treasurer of your Board and the President of the Faculty of the Seminary; and if a few can be substantially and generously aided from year to year, rather than many in small sums, the object of the donation will be the better secured.

Should the income not all be need for this purpose from year to year, I hereby consent to its being appropriated in

part to the payment of your regular allowances to students, either in the special course of study or in the full course, as your Treasurer may find most needed.

If any loss of principal shall occur, I wish this to be made up out of the income before the same shall be used for the students benefit.

There is a history to this offering which I do not disclose ; but it is all the fruit of many self-denials, and it has been often consecrated by earnest prayers, while in many ways the favoring hand of Providence has been manifestly interposed to place his seal on it ; and as it was for several years an object of special interest to my beloved wife, Mrs. Caroline Phelps Taylor, and her free hand and heart often gladly helped to dispense the income of a trust from the Master devoted to this object, so now, in committing it to your custody, on the first anniversary of her death, I wish to connect her name with it, and have it remain as a memorial of her in such loving service to Christ.

May his beneficent care make it like a well-spring in the desert to many a fainting heart.

With great respect, Gentlemen,

Your obedient servant,

J. L. TAYLOR.

Andover, April 3, 1869.

Seminary Records, page 330.

Amount of the fund,

\$5,000

Theo. Ledger, page 356.

The letter of acknowledgment is as follows :

To Dr. John L. Taylor.

Dear Sir :

At a meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, June 28, 1869, it was voted gratefully to accept the generous donation of Dr. John L. Taylor for the establishment of a fund to be called the Memorial Fund, and sacredly to keep

and faithfully use the same, in the manner and for the purposes set forth in your communication.

In acknowledging an endowment so wisely devised and so affectionately presented, the Trustees of Phillips Academy desire to express to you their appreciation of this new testimony of your interest in the great object of the Theological Seminary.

The sources from which it has been derived, and the tender relation commemorated by it, impart a peculiar sacredness to the gift, and you will accept the assurance hereby given, that the fund shall be devoted to the ends to which it has been consecrated by the departed as well as the living. We participate in the just satisfaction which you experience in anticipation of the assistance which your bounty will afford to young men in the present and coming generations in preparing to preach the gospel of our Lord and Saviour.

Very truly yours,

S. SWEETSER.

Seminary Records, page 331.

1869—Sept. 11.

HITCHCOCK CONTINGENT FUND.

Brimfield, Mass., Sept. 11, 1869.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass.

Gentlemen :

The times have so greatly changed, and the necessary expenses of both Professors and Students have so largely increased, since my donations to the Theological Seminary under your care, that I hereby add to those gifts the sum of forty thousand seven hundred and seventy dollars, which you will receive herewith.

My first object in this donation is to provide a Contingent Fund, from the income of which you may be able to add

to the salary already provided for the Hitchcock Professor, as you may judge to be needful and just. If now or hereafter the whole of this income should not be annually required for this object, I shall be pleased to have it used in adding to the appropriations to students from the Scholarship Fund establish by me, or in such other aid to needy students as you may think best; and should any unexpended balance of this Contingent Fund still remain at the close of your financial year, I consent to its being used at your discretion for the general purposes of the Seminary or added to the principal of the fund for its permanent increase.

With continued interest in the welfare of the Seminary,

I am, Gentlemen,

Respectfully yours,

S. A. HITCHCOCK.

Seminary Records, page 334.

Amount received, \$40,770, in Virginia Funds; still unproductive.

Theo. Ledger, page 359.

1870—May 19.

ROSSETER SCHOLARSHIP.

A communication having been received from Mrs. C. H. Rosseter, of Great Barrington, conveying a donation of one thousand dollars from her late husband, Mark Rosseter, and five hundred from herself, to establish a scholarship in the Theological Seminary, to be called the "Mark Rosseter Scholarship," it was

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be expressed to Mrs. Rosseter in the usual form.

Following is the letter received from Mrs. Rosseter.

Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

Mr. Mark Rosseter, late of Great Barrington, now deceased, having bequeathed to you the sum of one thousand dollars in trust, to be paid at my decease, for the founding of a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under your care, I hereby relinquish all my interest in the bequest, and also add to it the further sum of five hundred dollars, requesting your acceptance of the whole amount of fifteen hundred dollars, less the Government Tax, with the following conditions ; viz.

First. The entire sum shall be held in trust by you and your successors forever as a fund, to be called the "Mark Rosseter Scholarship"; and the income only shall be applied, at your discretion, to the support of one indigent student, a member of the Andover Theological Seminary.

Second. If the principal of the fund shall at any time be diminished by unfortunate investment or otherwise, the whole income of the remainder shall be added to the principal till the original amount is made good.

Respectfully yours,

C. H. ROSSETER, Adm.

Great Barrington, Mass., May 19, 1870.

Seminary Records, page 340.

Amount of Fund,

\$1500

Theo. Ledger, page 367.

1871 — June 26.

DR. PEARSON'S PORTRAIT.

Voted, That the thanks of this Board be presented to the family of Rev. Ephraim Abbott, an alumnus of the class of 1810, for the valuable gift of the original portrait of Dr. Eliphalet Pearson.

Seminary Records, page 350.

1872 — April 27.

HITCHCOCK RELIEF FUND.

Whereas in the year 1858 a donation was made by me to the Theological Seminary at Andover for the purpose of endowing a Professorship of the Hebrew Language and Literature in said Seminary, and was set apart by its Board of Trustees for that use, being designated in their books as the "Hitchcock Fund" and

Whereas in the year 1860 I made provision by another gift to said Seminary, for the endowment of fifteen scholarships of one thousand dollars each in the same, to aid needy students therein, said endowment being called the "Hitchcock Scholarship Fund"; and

Whereas in the year 1869 I also provided, by a special donation to said Seminary, for enlarging the yearly income to be used for each of the forgoing purposes, and for general objects kindred with them, which donation said Trustees have named the "Hitchcock Contingent Fund"; and

Whereas in all of these gifts I have sought to aid in meeting the wants of said Seminary, incident to its growth in years to come, as well as now, and therefore have carefully indicated in the instruments conveying said gifts the main objects for which they have been given, and the means to be used for preserving each fund unimpaired forever:

Now, therefore, in furtherance of the same general objects, and as a renewed token of my desire to aid in placing said Seminary on yet stronger foundation for its great work, I, Samuel A. Hitchcock, of Brimfield, in the county of Hampden, and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, do make this additional provision by a new gift to the same, as hereinafter described; viz.

I. I hereby bind myself, my heirs, executors, and administrators, to pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in Andover, Mass., the Board of Trust in charge of the Seminary aforesaid, the sum of fifty thousand dollars for the

benefit of the said Theological Seminary under their care ; and for the custody and administration of the new trust herein confided to said Board, I hereby direct :

II. That this gift be called, to distinguish it from the others, the " Hitchcock Relief Fund," and that the principal thereof be kept intact, and so invested always as to secure it from any loss, the income only being used from year to year.

III. That if any loss of principal shall occur the income of the fund be applied to repair all loss before said income shall be considered available for any other use.

IV. That if an unappropriated balance of income from this fund shall remain at the close of any financial year in the Seminary, said balance be at once added to the principal, and thenceforth held as a part of the same.

V. That with these guarantees for the safety of the fund, the regular annual income thereof be applied to promote the object or classes of objects herein specified, to wit :

1. Out of said income it is my desire that needy students have relief as fully as said Trustees shall judge to be wise, the fund being for this end primarily a new and special Scholarship Fund, so far as the number of needy students or the lack of other beneficiary endowment in the Seminary may require it ; due care being always taken by the Trustees that no portion of such aid shall go to unworthy or objectionable persons.

2. Any remainder of the income of this fund not so used for the relief of students, I authorize and desire the Trustees to apply for the relief of any special want in any department of instruction, or in the support of either old or new instructors, such as in the judgment of the said Trustees it is for the time highly important to supply ; next to the relief of students I wish to re-enforce the working efficiency of the whole course of instruction, by such methods and in such measure as the Board of Trust may judge best.

3. Of any income yet left, after expenditures under the two foregoing provisions, it is my desire that the Board of

Trustees have full discretionary control for any general use in making the Seminary a power for good in the world, by means of either intellectual or spiritual appliances, but not in providing buildings, nor in adorning grounds, nor in otherwise enlarging or replacing any of its purely material apparatus, however desirable.

VI. As I may wish, if my life should be continued a little longer, to pay over the amount of this gift to the Trustees aforesaid, for the uses herein stated, before my decease, the receipt of the Treasurer of said Board under the seal of the Corporation, certifying that the same has been paid in full, shall be taken and held to be a discharge of this obligation and claim on my estate created by this instrument; but otherwise the same shall remain in full force and virtue, to be discharged as herein required by my heirs, executors, and administrators, to the full and just satisfaction of the said Trustees.

In thus adding to the endowment of the Theological Seminary at Andover, I am influenced by an earnest wish to put this portion of the property which God has intrusted to me as his steward, where there is the highest prospect of its doing my fellow-men the most good, and of advancing the cause of Christ most widely and permanently; in this view I earnestly invoke upon it, with all besides, the continued blessing of God, to whose service and glory I consecrate it.

In witness of all which I have hereunto set my hand
and seal this twenty-seventh day of April, A.D. 1872.

S. A. HITCHCOCK.

In presence of

EDWARD DICKINSON.

EDWARD TAYLOR.

Seminary Records, pages 354 and 355.

Fund, with income, now amounts to \$51,767.30

Theo. Ledger, *page 373.

At a meeting of the Committee of Exigencies, April 29, 1872, after the reading of this paper, and a statement by the Treasurer that the sum named therein had been paid into his hands in full by Mr. Hitchcock, the Committee united in a prayer for God's special blessing on this new gift, and on the benevolent donor, who in this offering gives such signal proof of his high sense of Christian stewardship in the property that has been entrusted to him; and it was then *Voted*,

That, in the name of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, we hereby acknowledge the receipt in full from Mr. Hitchcock of the sum of fifty thousand dollars, named and pledged in this instrument.

That the warmest thanks are due to Mr. Hitchcock for this great gift, and are hereby tendered to him on behalf of our Board of Trustees.

That we most cordially thank him both for the gift, which is so generous and timely, and for the manner of his conveying it in the terms in which he indicated his wishes as to its use.

That he may rest assured that our Board will most gladly and faithfully hold the same in grateful trust, in accordance with his desire.

That this provision will give all the guardians, teachers, students, and friends of the Seminary new hope and confidence in its future usefulness. And

That, in gratefully accepting it now at his hands, we shall rejoice to think of him as happy with us in the daily remembrance of what God has led him to do, and earnestly praying with us that his gift may be consecrated in the highest degree to its ends, and may do its great work here on the broadest scale in all coming time. Also,

Voted, That a copy of this acknowledgment be at once sent by the Treasurer to Mr. Hitchcock, under the seal and signature of the Corporation, with the assurance that the earliest opportunity will be taken to inform the entire Board of Trustees of his gift, and of our action upon the same in their behalf.

1872, May 25. The Board *Voted*, To accept the action of the Committee of Exigencies.

Voted, That a Committee be appointed to make a communication to Mr. Hitchcock in behalf of the Trustees, expressing the sense of this Board in view of this munificent gift.

The President of the Board and Dr. Fiske were appointed this Committee.

The Committee appointed May 25th to make a communication to Mr. Samuel A. Hitchcock, in behalf of the Trustees, in acknowledging his munificent gift recently received, reported through Rev. Dr. Fiske.

Voted, That the Report be accepted, placed on record, and communicated to the donor by the Committee.

The Report is as follows :

At a meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover, May 25, 1872, an instrument was read containing the offer of fifty thousand dollars, to be called the "Hitchcock Relief Fund," together with the terms and conditions prescribed by the donor, Samuel A. Hitchcock of Brimfield, for the holding and use of said fund ; and also the action of the Committee of Exigencies, and their votes in regard to the same ; whereupon it was voted unanimously, that the Board ratify and confirm the doings of the Committee, and accept and adopt the Resolutions by them presented to Mr. Hitchcock, and also in their own name tender to him their grateful acknowledgments for the signal benefits which he by this act has conferred upon the Seminary under their care.

The Board have recognized in the former benefactions of Mr. Hitchcock an enlightened spirit of Christian liberality, and in this renewed expression of interest they are laid under new obligations to him.

The "Hitchcock Relief Fund," thereby established, indicates the wisdom and forethought, as well as the religious sentiment of its founder. This donation is of intrinsic im-

portance from its large amount, and for the ample provision it furnishes in aid of students pursuing the theological course. It is also of value from the encouragement it affords to those who are engaged in the arduous duties of instruction. But its chief value is found in what may be anticipated as its results in the present and future generations in aiding the work of building up the kingdom of God our Saviour in the world.

In view of all these considerations the Board beg leave to congratulate Mr. Hitchcock upon the privilege of being the almoner of such a bounty and the promoter of ends so worthy and beneficent ; and for themselves and all the friends of the Seminary, and of the church of our Lord, they present him their cordial thanks, with the ardent desire and prayer that he may enjoy the fulness of divine blessing, both in this life and in that which is to come.

(Signed)

S. SWEETSER.

D. T. FISKE.

Seminary Records, pages 356 and 357.

1872 — June 17.

RICE SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

A scholarship was presented to the Theological Seminary through Rev. Dr. Wellman, from a nameless donor, to be called the "Rice Scholarship Fund."

Voted, That it be accepted, with acknowledgments in the usual form.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, Mass.

Gentlemen :

One thousand dollars are herewith contributed for the endowment of a scholarship in the Theological Seminary under your care. You are requested to accept this sum,

and hold it in sacred trust as a permanent endowment, under the name of the "Rice Scholarship Fund."

It is the desire of the contributor that this endowment shall be kept forever intact, and that the entire income from it shall be applied, from year to year, to aid some member of the Seminary, selected by the Faculty and your Committee of Exigencies, in securing a Theological education as a preparation for the Christian ministry.

Should any loss, however, of principal in this fund ever occur, it is desired that appropriations to students be suspended until such loss is made up out of the annual income, and also that in case the annual income is not used for the purpose of keeping the income intact, and is not given to any student for any year, it shall be added to the principal as a permanent increase of the fund.

It is also desired that the students selected to receive aid from this fund shall be from among the more promising in character, general ability, and scholarship, as well as from among the more needy, and that they shall be strictly evangelical in their religious faith; and also, if possible, that the same student shall continue to receive the income of this endowment through the three years of his theological course.

This scholarship is founded in grateful memory of a beloved Christian mother, and with prayer to God that his blessing may follow the offering, and also rest in large measure upon all those who in future years shall receive aid from it, and that he may cause it to contribute something towards the promised triumph of the gospel of Christ in the world.

For the donor,

J. W. WELLMAN.

Seminary Records, page 357.

Theo. Ledger, page 377.

1873 — March 17.

GREENOUGH SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

The Treasurer communicated a scholarship from an anonymous donor through Prof. J. H. Thayer, to be called the "Greenough Scholarship Fund," in memory of the Rev. William Greenough, formerly Pastor of the West Church in Newton.

Voted, To accept the same, with the usual acknowledgments.

PROFESSOR THAYER'S LETTER.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Board of Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

It gives me pleasure to transmit to you the enclosed sum of fifteen hundred dollars, which has been handed me, with the request that you invest and hold it as a fund, to be known as the "Greenough Fund," in memory of the Rev. William Greenough, formerly pastor of the West Church in Newton.

It is the donor's wish that the entire income of the above fund be expended, from year to year, in aiding some needy student or students, of marked talents and piety, connected with the Theological Seminary under your charge.

In the event of the diminution of said fund in any way, so much of its income as may be necessary for the purpose is to be applied to make up the deficit, that so the fund may remain a lasting memorial of one who in his life-time was conspicuous as a wise patron of worthy candidates for the Christian ministry.

I have the honor to be, most respectfully,

Your obedient servant,

J. HENRY THAYER.

Andover, Mass., Sept. 6, 1872.

Seminary Records, page 362.

Theo. Ledger, page 378.

1873 — March 17.

TAYLOR PROFESSORSHIP OF BIBLICAL THEOLOGY.

F. H. Taylor legacy for Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology.

The will of Frederick H. Taylor, son of Prof. John L. Taylor was read, bequeathing to the Trustees of Phillips Academy a certain amount of property — the amount as yet unknown — under certain provisions, having reference to the possible future endowment of a new Professorship in the Theological Seminary.

Voted, That the acknowledgments of the Board be presented to Prof. Taylor.

EXTRACT FROM THE WILL OF F. H. TAYLOR.

(Dated Sept. 6, 1872.)

Item 4. "With the full and hearty consent of my father, from whom most of my property was received, and who would be my natural and legal heir, I give and bequeath all the residue of my estate, of whatever kind, to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, in my native place, Andover, Mass., as the beginning of a special fund for the endowment of a new Professorship in the Theological Seminary under their care; said Professorship to be known as the "Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology," unless the Trustees shall judge that a chair in some other department is more needed and will be more useful, in which case they may so designate and set apart this endowment, with whatever increase shall accrue under their discretion by means of interest on the same, or by means of any addition thereto by any member of our family, sooner or later.

"In making this provision I am influenced especially by the desire to have some faithful and earnest Christian man laboring in my name and in my stead to advance Christ's work, and this not for one life-time only, but as long as

there may be Christian work to be done in the world; and I request the Trustees to organize and administer this Professorship whensoever the fund shall be sufficient for it, under such rules and for such ends as will in their judgment make it, through all time to come, in the largest degree useful to the church and to the world."

Seminary Records, page 363.

Increased by income and subsequent donations from members of the family to \$36,405.41.

Theo. Ledger, page 394.

For the Statutes of Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology see page 338.

1876 — October 11.

Whereas in 1872 Frederick H. Taylor by will made the Trustees of Phillips Academy residuary legatees of his estate, and whereas there appears upon the books of said Trustees, from payments and accrued interest thereon, the sum of ten thousand dollars to the credit of the F. H. Taylor Fund :

Voted, That we accept of said sum as a satisfactory settlement of said estate, and hereby authorize our Treasurer to join in the request that the first and final account of the executor may be allowed without further notice.

Seminary Records, page 415.

1873 — June 30.

LEGACY OF MRS. SARAH HOOPER.

The Treasurer reported a bequest of one thousand dollars from Mrs. Sarah Hooper, late of Beverly.

Extract from will of Mrs. Hooper :

Item Second. " I hereby give and bequeath to the Theological Institution at Andover, the sum of one thousand dollars, the same to be in full payment of my note, now held by the Treasurer of said Institution."

No one having any knowledge of the existence of a note, as referred to by Mrs. Hooper, the executor, with the consent of the heirs, paid the one thousand dollars, January 9, 1873, and it was added to the Seminary Fund.

Seminary Records, page 367.

Theo. Ledger, page 239.

1873 — June 30.

PORTRAIT OF DR. EDWARD DORR GRIFFIN.

The Treasurer reported that a portrait of Dr. Griffin had been received, and placed in the Library ; it was

Voted, That the thanks of the Trustees be extended to the donors, through Rev. Dr. Crawford of Deerfield, himself a contributor.

Seminary Records, page 368.

1875.

NEW CHAPEL.

Early in 1875 members of the Faculty in the Theological Seminary became interested in the effort to obtain subscriptions for the erection of a New Chapel, with such measure of success that at a Trustees meeting, April 5, 1875, it was

Voted, That a Committee be appointed to secure plans and careful estimates for the New Chapel, and report at the adjourned meeting.

At a meeting April 22, 1875, a Report was made of plan and estimates, and it was

Voted, That the Board are ready to proceed with the building of a Chapel, provided the Treasury is not drawn upon for an amount exceeding the amount of the "Construction Funds," so called.

In accordance with this vote, the Trustees began work upon the foundations laid in 1865, on the seventeenth day of May, 1875. The corner-stone was laid July 1, 1875, and the building was dedicated October 2, 1876.

Total cost of the building and fixtures, \$46,333.24

Theo. Ledger, page 305.

The contributors of one hundred dollars and upwards are as follows :

William A. Russell, Esq.,	Lawrence,	\$5,000
Samuel D. Warren, Esq.,	Boston,	1,000
Hon. Alpheus Hardy,	"	1,000
William O. Grover, Esq.,	"	1,000
Hon. George L. Davis,	North Andover,	1,000
Ebenezer Alden, M.D.,	Randolph,	1,000
David Whitcomb, Esq.,	Worcester,	1,000
George Ripley, Esq.,	Andover,	1,000
William G. Means, Esq.,	Boston,	1,000
Miss E. Davis,	Newton,	600
J. Henry Whitcomb, Esq.,	Worcester,	500
John Byers, Esq.,	New York,	500
Roland Hazard, Esq.,	Providence, R. I.,	500
A. C. Barstow, Esq.,	"	500
W. F. Sayles, Esq.,	"	500
Joseph N. Bacon, Esq.,	Newton Corner,	500
Mrs. M. F. Ames,	Haverhill,	500
Henry J. Stowe, Esq.,	Providence, R. I.,	500
John Field, Esq.,	Boston,	500
Ezra Farnsworth, Esq.,	"	500
C. P. and Paul Whitin,	Whitinsville,	500
A. L. Williston,	Florence,	500
Joseph W. Smith, Esq.,	Andover,	500
Edward Taylor,	"	500
W. F. Draper,	"	500
Prof. J. L. Taylor,	"	500
Prof. J. Henry Thayer,	"	500
Prof. Charles M. Mead,	"	500

Prof. J. Wesley Churchill,	Andover,	\$500
Mrs. Sophia K. Tufts,	"	300
Edward Buck, Esq.,	"	300
Ladies Furnishing Fund,	"	265
Stephen N. Stockwell, Esq.,	Boston,	250
John H. Southworth, Esq.,	Springfield,	250
Dr. A. H. Johnson,	Salem,	225
Prof. Egbert C. Smyth,	Andover,	200
David N. Skillings, Esq.,	Winchester,	200
Samuel Johnson, Esq.,	Boston,	200
Stephen A. Holt, Esq.,	"	200
Cummings and Sears,	"	200
Charles L. Thomas, Esq.,	Providence, R. I.,	200
Daniel E. Day, Esq.,	"	200
S. S. Sprague, Esq.,	"	200
Mrs. F. H. Chamberlain,	"	150
Mrs. Russell Daniels,	Georgetown,	100
A. G. Cumnock, Esq.,	Lowell,	100
Joseph H. Towne, Esq.,	Salem,	100
Richard P. Waters, Esq.,	"	100
A. D. Lockwood, Esq.,	Providence, R. I.,	100
Royal C. Taft, Esq.,	"	100
Anthony B. Arnold, Esq.,	"	100
J. William Rice, Esq.,	"	100
John L. Draper, Esq.,	"	100
George L. Claffin, Esq.,	"	100
F. W. Carpenter, Esq.,	"	100
Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D.,	Boston,	100
A. and S. B. Allyn,	Holyoke,	100
James H. Newton, Esq.,	"	100
S. G. Mack, Esq.,	Lowell,	100
Henry Mason, Esq.,	Boston,	100
Rev. Jesse Page,	Atkinson, N. H.,	100
Miss S. A. Wallace,	Andover,	100
Rev. C. F. P. Bancroft,	"	100
Holbrook Chandler,	"	100
Luke K. Bowers,	"	100

Rev. S. F. Beard's estate,	Andover,	\$100
Rev. S. C. Jackson,	"	100
James A. Roberts,	Boston,	100
Rev. J. L. R. Trask,	Springfield,	100
Rev. F. H. Johnson,	Andover,	100
Mrs. E. S. Buckley-Mathew,	London,	100
Miss M. L. Abbe,	Albany, N. Y.,	100
Rev. George W. Kelley,	Haverhill,	100
Moses How, Esq.,	"	100
F. L. Church,	Andover,	100
Charles L. Carter,	"	100
Mrs. H. N. Fay,	"	100
T. W. Nickerson,	"	100
Leonard Richardson, Esq.	New York,	100
Rev. Joseph Emerson,	Andover,	100
Peter Smith (Organ),	"	2,300
John Dove (Rose Window),	"	900
The Misses Dove (Memorial Window),	Andover,	700

1877 — March 19.

HOLBROOK SCHOLARSHIP FUND.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

I desire to take some part in aiding able and godly young men in preparing for the Christian ministry. I therefore ask you to accept and hold in sacred trust one thousand dollars as a fund, to be denominated, in memory of my deceased husband, Caleb Strong Holbrook, the "Holbrook Fund."

And my desire is that one fifth of the annual income of this sum of one thousand dollars, shall be added every year to the principal, and the remaining four fifths of the annual income of one thousand dollars shall be used in defraying the necessary expenses of some young man or young men who may desire to prepare for the Christian ministry in the

Academy or Theological Seminary under your care. And I request that those selected to receive aid from this fund shall be not only in actual need of such aid, but also of positive evangelical faith, and of good promise in character, ability, scholarship, and personal address.

Should no such young man be found for any period of time to be aided by this fund, I desire that the entire income for such period of time shall be added to the principal, and it is my wish that these additions to the principal, and those which I have mentioned above, shall continue to be made until the fund shall amount to one hundred thousand dollars; after that the principal may be increased by such additions or not, at the discretion of the Trustees.

When the fund shall amount to one hundred thousand dollars I desire that it shall still be used in aiding such young men as I have described above in preparing for the ministry, or to found some Professorship or Professorships in the Theological Seminary now under your care; or to aid in some efficient manner, according to the best judgment of those who shall then be Trustees of Phillips Academy, in carrying out the high and holy purposes for which the Theological Seminary was founded.

But the sum, at least, of one hundred thousand dollars shall be kept intact, and only the income shall be expended.

And should a Professorship or Professorships be founded, the Professor or Professors placed upon the foundation shall, at the time of inauguration, and from time to time afterwards, subscribe to such a declaration of faith, as that to which the Professors now in the Seminary are required to give assent.

I desire to reserve for myself, during my life, the privilege of nominating the young man who shall receive aid from this fund; but in case I make no nomination, I request that the appointment shall be made under the direction of the Faculty of the Seminary and your Committee of Exigencies.

Finally, upon this little gift, which I devote to the service

of God, under your trust, I humbly invoke the blessing of the Lord Jesus, my Saviour.

With sincere respect, I subscribe myself,

Yours in the service of Christ,

PRUDENCE DUFEE HOLBROOK.

Holbrook, Mass., Feb. 5, 1877.

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be returned in the usual form to Mrs. Prudence Durfee Holbrook, in grateful acknowledgment of her letter of February 5, 1877, conveying to the Trustees the "Holbrook Fund" of one thousand dollars, and the conditions and use of the same.

Seminary Records, page 391 and 392.

Present amount,

\$1,089.83

Theo. Ledger, page 408.

1877 — June 25.

LEGACY OF JOHN DOVE, ESQ.

A communication received from the Executors of the will of the late John Dove of Andover, announcing the bequest of ten thousand dollars, on certain conditions, and their readiness to pay the same to such person as the Trustees may authorize to receive and receipt for the same.

Voted, That the fund of ten thousand dollars bequeathed by the late John Dove for the support of the Library be accepted on the conditions named in the will of Mr. Dove, and that the Treasurer be authorized to receive the same, and give the receipt required by the Executors.

Andover, June 19, 1879.

To the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover.

Gentlemen :

The second item of the will of John Dove, late of Andover, is as follows :

"I bequeath to the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover ten thousand dollars as a fund, the income of which

shall ever be applied to the support of the Library in Brechin Hall; but this bequest is made subject to the following conditions, to wit: the said Trustees shall ever keep my tomb in their cemetery in good repair at the charge of this fund, paying any and all expenses which may arise in so doing from the income thereof; they shall cause the door of the tomb to be painted once in each year, and the grass and gravel about the tomb to be put in good order and condition once in each month, from May to October every year."

We now beg to inform you that, upon your passing a vote agreeing to receive this legacy for the purposes, and subject to the conditions on which it was given, we are ready to pay the said legacy to such person as you may by vote authorize to receive and give a good receipt for the same.

Respectfully yours,

G. W. W. DOVE,

ISABELLA DOVE,

Executors of will of John Dove.

Voted, That Mr. Baneroft and Mr. Ropes communicate to the family of the late John Dove the thanks of the Trustees, and their appreciation of Mr. Dove's repeated gifts.

Seminary Records, page 397.

Theo. Ledger, page 414.

1877 — December 31.

PORTRAIT OF PROF. EMERSON.

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be returned to Ralph Emerson, Esq., for the gift of the portrait of his father, Prof. Emerson.

1878 — June 18.

PORTRAIT OF JOHN SMITH, ESQ.

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be tendered to Mr. John Smith for a portrait of himself, deposited in Brechin Hall.

LEGACY OF REV. SETH SWEETSER, D.D.

Extract from his will :

Item Six. "In accordance with an agreement with my beloved wife before her decease, I give to the Trustees of Philips Academy, Andover, Mass., the sum of one thousand dollars, to be held by them as a scholarship fund, the income of which shall be devoted to defraying the expenses of a student in the Theological Seminary, and under such restrictions and regulations as said Trustees apply to other students receiving aid.

"And it is my will that preference shall be given to any student, in the judgment of said Trustees worthy of the same, who shall be a member of the church in Worcester of which I am pastor, and that said Worcester students so receiving aid shall sign a receipt for the same in a book kept by the Treasurer.

"And if the expenses of an education in the Seminary shall hereafter increase, so that the income of one thousand dollars shall not be, in the opinion of said Trustees, an adequate annual assistance, they may, at their discretion, add the income to the principal until it is sufficient to yield annually the desired amount, excepting only that no such addition shall be made to the principal while aid is needed by any such church member above specified."

Seminary Records, page 408.

Amount received, August 7, 1878, \$1,000

Theo. Ledger, page 420.

LEGACY OF MISS MARY CAMPBELL.

A letter was read from William A. Crowell, Salem, N. H., Executor of estate of Miss Mary Campbell of Salem, N. H., concerning her legacy to the Theological Seminary ; and the Board voted authority to Mr. Edward Taylor, Treasurer, to receive the legacy, and give all necessary acquittances and

discharges therefor, including a bond to save such Executor harmless in paying over said legacy, in case it should be required.

Extract from will :

Item Second. "I give and bequeath all of my personal and real estate, of every description, after the payment of my just debts, to the Andover Theological Seminary, to be appropriated for the benefit of missions."

Seminary Records, page 408.

1885, May 1. Fund, with income, now amounts to, \$3,907.08

Theo. Ledger, page 318.

1878 — June 24.

DONATION OF HENRY WINKLEY, ESQ.

Mr. Taylor, Treasurer, reported receipt of a gift of twenty-five thousand dollars from Mr. Henry Winkley, of Philadelphia. The letter of Mr. Winkley, conveying his gift, was read, and ordered upon the records ; viz.

Philadelphia, June 15, 1878.

Rev. Egbert C. Smyth, President of Andover Theological Seminary.

Dear Sir :

I have Mr. C. F. P. Bancroft's favor of 12th inst., with Catalogue and statement of funds.

I hereby hand you check, this date, to order of Edward Taylor, Treasurer, on National Bank of Commerce, in New York, for twenty-five thousand dollars (\$25,000), for the benefit and purposes of Andover Theological Seminary, as the Trustees may think best.

Yours truly,

HENRY WINKLEY.

Voted, That the Trustees accept the gift on the terms stated in the letter conveying it.

Voted, That the Clerk be instructed to convey the thanks of the Board in form as follows; viz.

Board of Trustees of Andover Phillips Academy and
Theological Seminary, Andover, June 24, 1878.

Henry Winkley, Esq.

Dear Sir :

While in session on the 17th inst., Professor E. C. Smyth, President of the Faculty of the Theological Seminary, handed us yours of the 15th inst., answering the letter of Dr. C. F. P. Bancroft, Principal of Phillips Academy, written on the 12th inst., and enclosing your check on the Bank of Commerce, New York, for twenty-five thousand dollars for the uses and purposes of the Theological Seminary under our care. This unexpected, welcome, and generous gift came at a time when we were looking earnestly for some friend to aid us in a most needed work in our Theological department. It was a most opportune benefaction. We recognize in this act of yours the spirit of the wise founders of the institution, and the hand of Him who has so wonderfully led and blessed the Seminary from the beginning, now more than three score and ten years. God has been with us as with the fathers. The following was to-day unanimously adopted by this Board :

Voted, That the thanks of the Board be tendered to Henry Winkley, Esq., of Philadelphia, for his generous gift of twenty-five thousand dollars to the Theological Seminary under our care, and that the Clerk be authorized to forward this vote accepting the gift to Mr. Winkley, accompanied by a letter, expressing more fully our cordial appreciation of his noble charity.

Voted, That the President and the Clerk be instructed to convey the vote by the Board in person, at their discretion.

Seminary Records, pages 410 and 411.

Theo. Ledger, page 418.

STATUTES OF THE PROFESSOR OF BIBLICAL
THEOLOGY.

Dr. Fiske reported on the Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology the following Statutes which were accepted and adopted.

Whereas by the last will and testament of Frederick H. Taylor (see page 326), late of Dansville, New York (dying, after a short illness, at his father's house in Andover), his estate was bequeathed principally to the Trustees of Phillips Academy, to commence the endowment of a chair of Biblical Theology in the Theological Seminary under their care; and whereas the said will was necessarily general in its terms, and contained no specific directions with regard to the proposed chair.

Now therefore, the Board of Trustees, gratefully accepting the gift and trust so committed to them, and impressed with a deep sense of the importance of such an addition to the course of instruction hitherto pursued in this Seminary, do hereby formally establish the chair contemplated in the said bequest, under the Statutes herein-after named; to wit:

Article 1. The Professorship thus founded shall be known as the "Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology"; the original legacy, and all accruing income on the same, being specially set apart henceforth as an endowment for the use of this chair, together with any similar gifts or bequests otherwise contributed for the same purpose, until the endowment shall in the judgment of the Board be adequate for the object.

Article 2. The endowment fund thus obtained shall be kept by the Board forever intact and distinct from other endowments of the Seminary, the income thereof only being expended for the current and proper work of the chair from year to year; and said income itself being always added to the principal for the time being whenever the chair shall be for any reason vacant.

Article 3. By a chair of Biblical Theology the Board

understand the founder, and those of whom he took counsel, to have meant a chair for the instruction, by lectures and otherwise, in the structure, the history, the inspiration, and the contents of the Bible, and more especially in its distinctive teachings, as these centre in and radiate from the person and kingdom of Christ throughout the Old Testament and the New; their gradual unfolding in promise, type, prophecy, parable, historic fact, and apocalyptic vision; their unity; their essential harmony and scope; their practical and spiritual applications. Such instruction will necessarily and properly give much prominence to the revelations of the Old Testament, though not confined to them, and always recognizing the Old Testament as the living germ of the New, and the New as the fruit and complement of the Old, and inseparable from it. And we hold this new chair sacredly devoted in its aim and work to the unfolding of this many-sided teaching of God's word in its fullest variety and breadth.

Article 4. In order to the proper variety and flexibility as well as continuity of instruction in this chair, the Professor in the same shall distribute his labors duly, under the direction of the Board, through the several years of study required in the Seminary, giving his instruction at such time, and so far consecutively, as may best secure the interest of the classes.

Article 5. For a department so related at many points to the other departments of study here, and so broad and rich in itself, the Trustees deem it an essential condition of all instruction in this chair that the Professor in the same be accustomed to the use of the Hebrew and Greek tongues in his study of God's word, and they deem it advisable that he should have had an experience of several years in a pastorate, and that he be familiar by study and travel with the lands of the Bible, and that he have both experience and aptness in the exposition of the Scriptures, as well as the usual and more general qualifications which fit one to be the recognized peer of his colleagues in the work of instruction.

Article 6. The chair of Biblical Theology thus endowed and regulated is entitled to be, and is hereby declared to be, entirely co-ordinate with the various other chairs heretofore established in this Seminary, and shall be subject in its administration to the same general rules with them; accordingly, the Professor on this foundation shall be elected by the Trustees aforesaid, and shall be approved by the Board of Visitors, also in said Seminary, as the Statutes require in the case of the other Professors, and shall be, equally with the others, amenable to the Trustees and Visitors in all his official relations and duties; and the second, third, fourth, fifth, and sixth Articles in the Associate Statutes, so called, of said Seminary, relating to the Professors on that foundation, shall severally and expressly be in force relating to this Professor equally with the Associate Professor.

Article 7. Unless in the administration of this trust, after long trial of the chair herein named, it shall become the manifest right and duty of the Board, under a provision of the will of the founder, to use this endowment in supporting a chair of instruction in some more important department than this, no material change of the object and tenor of the statutes shall ever be made; nor even then, except for the one express purpose of substituting for this Professorship of Biblical Theology some more useful Professorship, distinct, like this, from other Professorships in the Seminary, and co-ordinate with them.

Seminary Records, pages 411-413.

1878 — October 9.

PROPOSALS FROM MRS. VALERIA G. STONE.

Rev. W. H. Willcox appeared before the Board, and made a statement concerning the endowment of the Professorship of Science and Theology.

October 11. Rev. W. H. Willcox appeared before the Board, and renewed the proposition made to the Board

October 9, with certain additions, making the full proposition on behalf of Mrs. Valeria G. Stone, of Malden, as follows ; viz.

1. To give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy the sum of fifty thousand dollars to found the " Stone Professorship of the Relations of Theology to the other Sciences."

2. To give to the Trustees an additional one hundred thousand dollars, on condition that previous to June 5, 1879, the sum of fifty thousand dollars be raised, either for Phillips Academy or the Theological Seminary, or partly for each, in addition to all subscriptions already obtained for the Phillips Academy Centennial Fund.

3. Of the one hundred and fifty thousand dollars thus given and the fifty thousand dollars required to be raised by subscriptions, fifty thousand dollars is to be used for the purposes of Phillips Academy, and one hundred and fifty thousand dollars (including the Professorship) for the purposes of the Theological Seminary.

4. The interest on the fifty thousand dollars for the Professorship will be paid from the date of the appointment of a Professor, at the rate of six per cent per annum, till the principal is paid to the Trustees.

5. The entire sum of one hundred thousand dollars (exclusive of the fifty thousand dollars for the Professorship) will be paid as soon as the fifty thousand dollars is raised by subscription, or interest at the rate of six per cent will be paid on that sum till the principal is transferred to the Board of Trustees.

Voted, That the Trustees accept, with hearty expressions of thanks for the generosity and munificence of the gift, the proposition as made by Mr. Willcox on behalf of Mrs. Stone.

Voted, That a Committee be appointed to confer with Mr. Willcox upon the Statutes of the new Professorship, and all questions arising in connection with the foundation of the Stone Professorship.

Voted, That the Committee consist of Mr. Hardy, Dr. Wellman, Mr. Russell, Dr. Fiske, and Mr. Bancroft.

Deacon Peter Smith offered one thousand dollars towards the fifty thousand dollars.

1878, November 4. At a meeting of the Board Mr. Willcox presented the Statutes of the Stone Professor, and they were unanimously adopted, as follows :

DEED OF GIFT, AND STATUTES OF THE STONE PROFESSORSHIP OF THE RELATIONS OF CHRISTIANITY AND SCIENCE.

It having pleased God to incline the heart of my late husband, Daniel Perkins Stone, of Malden, Mass., to consecrate the larger part of his property to the upbuilding of the cause of Christ in the promotion of Christian education ; I, therefore, Valeria Goodenow Stone, in accordance with his intent, do hereby engage to pay to the Trustees of Phillips Academy in Andover, Mass., from the estate bequeathed to me by my late husband, and at such time as in the settlement of the said estate may be found convenient, the sum of fifty thousand dollars ; agreeing also that until such payment is made I will pay, from the date of this instrument, at the rate of three thousand dollars per annum, for the following purpose, to wit :

To endow and maintain a Professorship in the Theological Seminary under the care of the aforesaid Trustees, on condition of their establishing the said Professorship upon the following terms, which I desire forever to stand (unless modified as herein-after provided) as the Statutes, or permanent Rules and Laws, of this Stone Professorship.

Article 1. The title of the Professor on this foundation shall be the " Stone Professor of the Relations of Christianity and Science."

Article 2. Fully convinced that God has made a twofold revelation of his character and government in the works of creation and the words of Scripture, and that these two revelations are entirely harmonious with each other, I desire their mutual relations to be thoroughly investigated and clearly taught, to the intent that candidates for the Christian

ministry studying at this Seminary may understand the proper scope and limitations of these different departments of human knowledge, and clearly perceive the harmony between them, and especially that they may learn how to unfold and demonstrate the perfect concord between the teachings of the Bible in regard to the facts and doctrines of Christianity, and the teachings of science in regard to the facts of creation and providence.

Article 3. The incumbent of this Professorship shall be a man of such extensive reading and experience as to be thoroughly familiar with the different phases of scepticism among the common people, as well as with those among the learned, and if practicable he shall be an ordained minister of the Congregational denomination. He shall sustain the character of a devout and earnest Christian, and be a member in good standing of some Trinitarian Congregational church. He shall also be a sound and consistent theologian, and shall subscribe the creed for substance of doctrine which every professor in this Seminary is required to accept. And while thus qualified in religious character and theological attainments to illustrate the spirit and vindicate the essential facts and principles of Christianity, he shall deem it his special duty to keep himself familiar with the progress of science, aiming so to master the discoveries, theories, and teachings of the students of Nature as to furnish no ground for any to question his qualifications to judge of the harmony between Christianity and Science, or to maintain and illustrate that harmony before his classes. And as it is very important to have as close and sympathetic connection as possible between the Seminary and the Congregational churches of the land, it is my earnest desire that the Stone Professor shall, so far as may consist with his duties to the Institution, often address Christian congregations, either upon the general themes of the gospel, or upon such as have a more immediate and visible connection with his own department, in order that thus he may not only expose the fallacies of scepticism, and vindicate the truths of Christianity, but also may awaken

in the churches a deeper interest in the work and the prosperity of the Seminary.

Article 4. The fund herewith given for the endowment of the Stone Professorship shall be kept apart from all other funds held by the Trustees ; it shall be carefully invested, and so far as possible be forever preserved intact and undiminished, the income only being used to pay the salary of the incumbent, and this salary, at least during the service of the first occupant of the chair, shall not be less than three thousand dollars, besides the free use of his house. Should the chair become vacant, the income of the fund so long as the vacancy continues, shall, if the principal has suffered any diminution, be added thereto, until the endowment shall be fully restored to its original amount. If there has been no such diminution, any income from the fund beyond what is needed for the Professor's salary, shall be disposed of by the Trustees as they deem most expedient for the interests of the Institution.

Article 5. The incumbent of this chair shall be chosen by the Trustees aforesaid, who shall have and exercise all such power and authority in regard to this foundation and the Professor thereon, as they have in regard to others ; and inasmuch as the visitorial system does not commend itself to my judgment, the Professor on this Stone foundation shall not be subject to the supervision of the Board of Visitors.

Article 6. In order to provide for a contingency which in the lapse of time may possibly arise, I hereby record my willingness that if it shall ever become manifest to the Board of Trustees, that the ultimate object for which this Professorship is founded — the upbuilding of the cause of Christ in the promotion of Christian education — can be better secured by some other application than that herein indicated of the fund now given, they shall make any such change in the appropriation of said income, and the work it may be employed to do, as in their judgment will best attain the end for which the fund is given, provided, however, that no such change shall be made without the most careful deliberation, and the most convincing evidence of its wisdom.

Article 7. The right is hereby reserved by me, Valeria G. Stone, in behalf of Rev. William H. Willcox my agent, that he during his natural life may make, with the concurrence of the Trustees aforesaid, any additional statutes, rules, and regulations, or any alterations in these, which may be deemed advisable, and shall not be inconsistent with the Constitution of the said Seminary. Being moved in the offering I thus make by a grateful sense of the bounty of my Heavenly Father who has given me the ability to make it ; by my desire to promote the cause of Christian education and evangelical religion in the world ; by my wish faithfully to fulfil the trust which my beloved and honored husband reposed in me ; and by my appreciation of the work, so valuable to the church and the world, which the Theological Seminary in Andover is doing, and will I trust be still better qualified to do when this new professorship is founded,— I most hopefully and joyfully entrust to the care of said Trustees this offering for Christ and his church, with fervent prayer for the blessing of God upon it in all time to come.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal
this twenty-ninth day of October, in the year of our Lord
one thousand eight hundred and seventy-eight.

(Signed)

VALERIA G. STONE.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in presence of

EDNA A. PEARSON.

Voted, That the thanks of the Trustees of Phillips Academy be given to Mrs. Valeria Goodenow Stone for her recent and very generous donation of fifty thousand dollars for the purpose of supporting a Professor in the department of the Relations of Christianity and Science in the Theological Seminary under their care, with assurances that it shall be faithfully applied to that sacred and highly important object, and that the conditions of the donation shall be religiously regarded.

Voted, That a Committee be appointed to arrange for the duties of the Stone Professor.

The following gentlemen were the Committee, Dr. Fiske, Mr. McKenzie, and Mr. Bancroft.

Voted, That the Committee of Exigencies, with Mr. Willcox, arrange for the inauguration of the Stone Professor.

Rev. John P. Gulliver, D.D., of Binghampton, N. Y., was unanimously elected Stone Professor, at a salary of three thousand dollars and rent of a house.

Voted, That the salary of the Stone Professor be paid from the date of his acceptance.

Voted, That the Committee of Exigencies and the President of the Board be a Committee to provide a house for the Stone Professor.

Seminary Records, pages 415-419.

Theo. Ledger, pages 445 and 446.

1879.

At a meeting of the Trustees May 29, 1879, Mr. Willcox stated that the offer of one hundred thousand dollars from the Stone Estate would, so far as he was concerned, be valid if subscriptions payable in one, two, and three years were made in good faith by responsible parties.

MR. HENRY WINKLEY'S PORTRAIT.

At a meeting of the Board June 16, 1879, thanks were voted to Mr. Henry Winkley of Philadelphia, for his elegant portrait.

1879 — June 23.

PROF. JOHN L. TAYLOR'S "THANK OFFERING."

At a meeting of the Board June 23, 1879, a communication was received from Prof. John L. Taylor, conveying as a

gift to the Trustees his residence and ten thousand dollars, for the further endowment of the Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology as follows :

Andover, June 23, 1879.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

In arranging to retire from service in our Seminary, I wish to commit to you, in trust, a spécial gift, as a *thank offering* to God for his favor to me during the seven-and-twenty years of my connection with the Institution, in the various offices to which you have called me.

For some years past I have provided by will for the transfer of a portion of my modest estate to you at my decease, with particular reference to the increased endowment of the new chair of Biblical Theology, founded by my deceased son ; instead of such a purely testamentary provision I now propose to make over a donation to you for this purpose at once, with certain temporary reservations, as follows ; viz.

First. I herewith convey to you by deed, duly executed, my homestead in Andover, comprising about two and one eighth acres of land, and the house and other buildings thereon, requesting you to accept and hold the same under the following reservations and directions, to wit :

(1) I reserve the right to use the entire premises, so conveyed, still as my residence during my lifetime, as fully as if the title thereto were not transferred to you, it being expressly stipulated that while so occupying the place I am to pay all taxes thereon, keep the buildings well insured and in good repair, make any betterments I may choose, and otherwise secure the property from material depreciation in my hands, and provide for vacating the premises and the removal of all furniture and other contents from the buildings within three months after my decease.

(2.) I reserve to my son, John P. Taylor, surviving me, after my above-named occupancy, on three months notice to you, the right to use and enjoy the entire premises as his

residence at any time so long as he shall live, on the same terms in regard to taxes, etc., as above-named in my own case. I make this express reservation, not expecting that he will be likely ever to wish to avail himself of it, but to meet the possible contingency that under some failure of health, or for some other reason, of which he is to be the judge, he may desire to return to his early home. If he should ever ask it, let him in word and deed be made welcome to his full right, not as a paying tenant, but as a son and heir in possession of what I reserve for him.

(3.) With the foregoing reservations I request you as Trustees to hold this property, and care for it specially, as a residence for the Taylor Professor of Biblical Theology, and as part of the endowment of his chair; this is the main, ultimate object of the gift,—to this I hold the premises sacredly consecrated; nor do I look upon this as simply my personal offering; I see another and fairer hand clasped with mine in this conveyance of our home; together we planned it, and built it, and lived in it many sunny years, and now together, for ourselves and our entire family, we place it in your hands for this later and chosen use.

(4.) Until the place can be put to its intended ultimate use under your oversight, with the reservations before named, I desire that it be rented only as a private residence (not as a boarding-house), for some small family who will use it carefully; the rents being devoted chiefly to keeping everything in good order, and any remnant that may be left from year to year being added to the endowment fund of the said Biblical Chair.

(5.) I suggest that this gift be entered in your books to the credit of the Taylor Professorship Fund, at such appraisal as your President and Treasurer shall judge to be proper.

Second. With the homestead before named, I also herewith convey to you in trust, the sum of ten thousand dollars, in various interest-bearing stocks and bonds for the further increase of the endowment of the said Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology; with the accrued interest on these

securities to this date off, the principal and accruing interest of this sum to be held by you, henceforth, for the purpose of said original endowment, as expressed in the Statutes of the Professorship, with this contingent proviso only, to wit: That so long as I live, any portion of the income of this sum at interest shall be annually paid to me for my convenience, if I shall ask it, which I strongly hope and trust will not be necessary.

Please do me the favor now to accept the gift thus tendered to you, Gentlemen, and join with me in thanksgivings to God that I can gladly offer it, and you as gladly receive and hold it, for his service in the Seminary which we together heartily love.

With great respect,

Your obedient servant,

JOHN L. TAYLOR.

Theo. Ledger, page 394.

Seminary Records, pages 424-426.

Voted, That the above gifts of Professor Taylor be gratefully accepted, and suitably acknowledged.

Voted, That we appoint as Committee to communicate our thanks to Dr. Taylor, Mr. Hardy and Dr. Fiske.

June 25th Mr. Hardy and Dr. Fiske reported a letter of thanks to Dr. John L. Taylor, which was adopted and placed on record as follows :

Reverend and Professor John L. Taylor, D.D.

Dear Sir :

Verbally through Drs. Alden and Fiske, you have already been informed how deep is the regret of the Trustees at the severing of your relations with the Institution under their care. As Treasurer, Trustee, Teacher, and friend the Academy and the Seminary have never had one more faithful and true than yourself. To-day the Board is in receipt of the report of your last eleven years work, and accompanying it your communication conveying your noble and generous gifts.

We can but imperfectly express to you how deeply the several

members of the Board were touched by the tender and affectionate words in which those gifts were made known ; and we were commissioned to express to you their gratitude, and for you personally their high regard and esteem. The gifts so fully set forth in your communication are accepted, and will be held in sacred trust on the conditions and for the purposes therein named. With the hope that freedom from care and responsibility will be the means of giving you at least some measure of returning health, and that peace may be your companion now and evermore, we remain,

With assurances of friendship,

Yours sincerely,

(Signed)

ALPHEUS HARDY,
D. T. FISKE.

Seminary Records, pages 431 and 432.

1880—June 21.

SECOND DONATION OF HENRY WINKLEY, ESQ.

The President communicated a letter from Mr. Henry Winkley conveying an additional gift of twenty-five thousand dollars to the Theological Seminary in terms as follows ; viz.

St. Cloud Hotel, Philadelphia, May 10, 1880.

Rev. Egbert C. Smyth, Andover Theological Seminary.

Dear Sir :

I enclose check this date to order of Edward Taylor, Treasurer, on National Bank of Commerce, New York, for twenty-five thousand dollars (\$25,000) to constitute a permanent fund ; the income of which only to be appropriated for the benefit and purposes of Andover Theological Seminary, as the Trustees may think best.

Faithfully yours,

HENRY WINKLEY.

It was voted to convey to Mr. Winkley over the signature of the President and Clerk, the thanks of the Board in terms as follows ; viz.

Henry Winkley, Esq., St. Cloud Hotel, Philadelphia, Pa.

Dear Sir :

At the Annual Meeting of the Trustees of Phillips Academy, the Treasurer, E. Taylor, Esq., communicated your second gift of twenty-five thousand dollars to the Theological Seminary under their care. Your first donation of the same munificent amount was, so far as we are informed, the first in a series of benefactions here and elsewhere which have made your name a synonyme of modest, wise, and open-handed generosity. It was with peculiar pleasure that the Trustees received your second gift, an admirable portrait of their patron and friend, which now looks down, from a goodly company of the merchants and manufacturers and scholars who have blessed these schools by their learning and their liberality, upon the best Theological Library in the land. This your third gift, unsought and sudden as the first, quick as the light and as quickening, tempts us to a manner of expression which in an official letter might savor too much of enthusiasm, and seem to you too much like flattery.

We are commanded by the Trustees, on their behalf, to make "suitable acknowledgment" to you for this last great gift ; unable to do that, we can reverently say it is God's work, and we can assure you that none of your many gifts has met with a heartier expression of gratitude and admiration on the part of Trustees, Faculty, Students, and friends, — none has received a more sincere and intelligent appreciation. Prof. Smyth and Mr. Taylor have more seasonably written you in their respective relations to this fund, and we are desirous of knowing that you approve our purpose of consolidating your two gifts, placing them at interest, and allowing them to accumulate till the round sum of fifty thousand dollars (\$50,000) is reached, at which time we hope to consult you further as to the use of the annual income of the "Winkley

Fund." To-day we owe to you a noble building for chapel and lecture purposes, — a great need for many years, — and a fund well invested, amounting to \$35,901.89. May you long enjoy to the full the blessing and blessedness of him that gives, as we and those who come after us, that of him who receives.

With great respect, for the Trustees,
 (Signed) ALPHEUS HARDY, President.
 C. F. P. BANCROFT, Clerk.

Voted, That this gift of twenty-five thousand dollars be added to the present "Winkley Fund"; the consolidated fund not to be used until it reaches the sum of fifty thousand dollars.

Seminary Records, page 444.
 Theo. Ledger, page 418.

LEGACY OF PETER SMITH, ESQ.

At a meeting of the Board, Sept. 20, 1880, article sixteen from the will of the late Peter Smith, Esq., was read, as follows: "I give to the Trustees of Phillips Academy of Andover, the sum of ten thousand dollars to be added to the Smith and Dove Fund of Brechin Hall, so-called, or Library, the income to be used for the benefit of said Library."

Voted, That suitable acknowledgment be made to the executors of the estate.

Seminary Records, page 448.
 Theo. Ledger, page 326.

1882 — June 19.

PARK TESTIMONIAL FUND.

At a meeting of the Trustees, June 10, 1880, it was

Voted, When the effort of the Committee having in charge, under the direction of the Trustees, the Park Memorial Fund

results in securing to the Trustees for that purpose, either in the form of annuities or in interest on endowments paid in for the benefit of Phillips Academy, or the Theological Seminary, reckoned at six per cent on their face value, or in other forms acceptable to the Trustees, the sum of fifteen hundred dollars per annum, the Trustees shall pay for the same purpose from the general treasury an additional sum of fifteen hundred dollars.

Seminary Records, page 441.

1882, June 19. Dr. Wellman reported for the "Park Testimonial Fund," and it was

Voted, That the report be accepted, and as amended entered on the records; viz.

To the Board Trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover.

Gentlemen:

Your Committee on the Park Testimonial Fund would submit the following report of their work in obtaining subscriptions; viz.

I. Subscriptions paid:

Hon. Wm. E. Dodge,	\$1,000
Rev. E. K. Alden,	1,000
Wm. O. Grover, Esq.,	600
Samuel Johnson, Esq.,	500
Dea. Joseph N. Bacon,	500
Miss Mary W. Holbrook,	500
S. D. Warren, Esq.,	500
Mr. E. A. Goodnow,	500
Mr. W. S. Houghton,	500
Rev. Edward M. Williams,	500
Rev. Henry Ward Beecher,	500
Mr. John B. Hutchinson,	500
Mr. Nathaniel Walker,	500
First Church in Fall River,	500
Union Church in Worcester,	500
Hon. George L. Davis,	500

Dea. Ezra Farnsworth,	\$500
Mr. Joseph W. Smith,	500
Mr. David Whitecomb,	250
Mr. G. Henry Whitecomb,	250
Mr. R. H. Stearns,	250
Mr. Charles C. Burr,	200
Mr. Rowland Hazard,	200
Mr. A. D. Lockwood,	200
Mr. Wm. J. King,	200
Winthrop Church in Charlestown,	150
Hon. Rufus S. Frost,	100
Rev. J. C. Labaree and Friend,	100
Mr. George W. Hubbard,	100
Mr. Henry E. Cobb,	100
Mr. Charles E. Billings,	100
Mr. E. W. Converse,	100
Mr. F. W. Carpenter,	100
Mr. Edward Taylor,	100
Mr. A. W. Tufts,	100
Mr. Joshua W. Davis,	50
Rev. L. Clark Seelye, D.D.,	50
Mr. R. W. Ropes,	50
Mr. H. W. Sage,	50
Mr. C. F. Bray,	25
Mr. R. C. Taft,	25
Mr. E. M. Boynton,	25
Mrs. Elizabeth W. Tyler,	20
Rev. A. E. Dunning,	20
Rev. E. G. Selden,	10
	<hr/>
	\$13,025

II. The following persons have provided annuities of sixty dollars yearly for Prof. E. A. Park.

Hon Alpheus Hardy.
 Mr. Michael Simpson.
 Mr. George Ripley.
 Rev. Ebenezer Alden.
 Rev. Francis H. Johnson.

III. The following persons have promised the annuities annexed to their names :

Rev. Wm. H. Willcox, D.D.,	\$60
Mr. George A. Miner,	60
Hon. Richard P. Waters,	30
The Beneficent Church in Providence through its pastor, Rev. Jas. G. Vose, D.D.,	100
Second Church in Dorchester, through its pastor, Rev. E. N. Packard,	60

Amount of annuities provided and promised \$610, equivalent to income at six per cent of \$10,166.

IV. The following persons have not yet paid their subscriptions :

Rev. Joseph Cook (paid 1882),	\$1,000
George W. W. Dove (interest paid),	1,000
Rev. W. V. W. Davis, Manchester, N. H.,	135
Prof. P. C. Blodgett, Northampton, Mass. (paid '82),	50
Amount,	\$2,185

RECAPITULATION.

Subscriptions paid,	\$13,025
Annuities,	10,166
Unpaid subscriptions,	2,185
	<u>\$25,376</u>

V. The above subscription of Mr. G. W. W. Dove, and the subscription of five hundred dollars paid by Dea. Joseph N. Bacon, have annexed to them the following conditions : "Income to go to Prof. and Mrs. Park, or the survivor of them ; principal to go to Phillips Academy, Andover, payable when sufficient is subscribed to yield an income of not less than twenty-five hundred dollars."

The above subscription by Miss Mary W. Holbrook has annexed to it the following condition : "The income to go to

Prof. Park while he lives, and then the principal to go to Phillips Academy as a trust fund."

The above subscription of Rev. E. K. Alden, D.D., was made with the reserved right "of hereafter designating what use should be made of the principal."

Respectfully submitted for your Committee,

(Signed)

J. W. WELLMAN.

Seminary Records. pages 475, 476, 477.

By subscriptions paid, etc., the fund now amounts to \$14,135.

Theo. Ledger, page 433.

1882 — November 20.

The following minute was adopted by the Board :

"Whereas it has 'become manifest to the Board of Trustees that the demand for ministers prepared by an abridged course has passed away,' and that the endowment given by Miss Sophia Smith 'can be made to do a greater and better work for the church of Christ, for our country, and for the world, by being applied to the support of a professor in some other department in the Theological Seminary,' and whereas, said Trustees were fully authorized and empowered to make such change in the duties of the Smith Professor, according to their best judgment when it should become clearly expedient;" therefore,

Voted, That the subject of Biblical Theology is hereby assigned to the Smith Professorship, and that the title of the incumbent shall be the "Smith Professor of Theology," and that his work shall be in the general course of instruction in this Theological Seminary.

1883 — April 2.

THIRD DONATION OF HENRY WINKLEY, ESQ.

At a meeting of the Board this date, the following letters from Henry Winkley, Esq., were communicated by the Treasurer ; viz.

Philadelphia, Feb. 24, 1883.

Edward Taylor, Esq., Treasurer Andover Theological Seminary.

Dear Sir :

I have received from Rev. Egbert C. Smyth your statement of the fund to my credit to April 30, 1882. I also received statement to April 30, 1881. You will oblige by sending statement to March 1, 1883, and the amount to make up fifty thousand dollars as agreed, to stand as a fund, the income of which to endow a Professor's Chair ; the title and conditions of same the Rev. E. C. Smyth will advise me, as understood when I saw him in this city 22d inst. A check will be sent on receipt of the account giving the amount required.

Yours truly,

(Signed)

HENRY WINKLEY.

Philadelphia, Feb. 28, 1883.

Edward Taylor, Esq., Treasurer, etc.

Dear Sir :

I have your favor of the 26th inst., with statement of account to March 1, 1883. I herewith enclose check this date to your order on National Bank of Commerce in New York for nine thousand eight hundred twenty-six dollars and ninety-four cents (\$9,826.94), to make up a fund of fifty thousand dollars, the income of which to endow a professor's chair, as per my note of the 24th inst. I am pleased to hear of the favorable prospects of the Seminary.

Very truly yours,

(Signed)

HENRY WINKLEY.

Philadelphia, March 6, 1883.

Edward Taylor, Esq., Treasurer, etc.

Dear Sir :

Your favor of 28th ult., was duly received, also that of 2d inst., with receipt. Referring to your notes of May 13, 1880, and June 15, 1880, and May 2, 1881, I find your offer to add the interest to the fund until it should amount to fifty thousand dollars ; this met my approval, though it was then my intention to make up the same at an earlier date than would be required by adding the interest. Subsequently Professor E. C. Smyth made a verbal request that a part of the interest be used for Lectures ; no amount was named, to this I assented.

I did not suppose so large a part would be required. I have no objection to the use of twenty-five per cent of the accrued interest for lectures, and seventy-five per cent to be added to the principal.

When I agreed to the use of six hundred dollars for a Scholarship, I did not intend that it should be taken from the accrued interest, but from the income of the fund of fifty thousand dollars, commencing the 1st inst. If you will give me the amount according to the above, a check will be sent for the balance on receipt of same.

Very truly yours,

(Signed)

HENRY WINKLEY.

Philadelphia, March 15, 1883.

Edward Taylor, Esq., Treasurer, etc.

Dear Sir :

I have your favor of 9th inst., with statement of interest to March 1, 1883, making the amount of fund fifty thousand dollars, which appears to be correct, and is satisfactory.

As you have no Professor's Chair vacant at this time, it is my request that the fifty thousand dollars may be known as the Winkley Permanent Fund, from March 1, 1883. The income of which only to be appropriated for the benefit and purposes of Andover Theological Seminary, as the Trustees may think best.

Faithfully yours,

(Signed)

HENRY WINKLEY.

Voted, To accept Mr. Winkley's gift on the terms proposed, and that the President of the Board and the Clerk be instructed to convey to Mr. Winkley the hearty thanks of the Board for his continued liberality to the Seminary.

Seminary Records, pages 484 and 485.
 Theo. Ledger, page 418.

1885 — January 28.

“CHRISTMAS GIFT” OF PROF. J. P. TAYLOR.

At a meeting of the Board, Jan. 28, 1885, the following letter was received from Prof. John P. Taylor, ordered on record, and the Clerk was instructed to make suitable acknowledgment of the gift, and express the thanks of the Board.

Andover, Mass., Dec. 24, 1884.

To the Honorable and Reverend, the Trustees of Phillips Academy.

Gentlemen :

I beg herewith to present to you in trust the sum of one thousand dollars (\$1,000) for the increase of the endowment of the Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology and History. Please accept it as my Christmas gift. Had my lamented father lived, it would have been in his heart to have done this. God willed otherwise. It is mine to take up his work and strengthen the Chair that bears the family name. I would not do this, did I doubt the soundness of the Andover that now is. I could not do it, save for what my father received from you and has transmitted to me.

In great gratitude to God for all the Seminary was to him, and for your unmerited kindness to myself,

I am with much respect and esteem,

Your obedient servant,

(Signed)

JOHN PHELPS TAYLOR.

Theo. Ledger, page 394.
 Seminary Records, page 501.

1885 — May 1.

FUNDS ACCUMULATING.

(By addition of part or all of the income.)

Abbott Fund (see page 102),	\$98,790.71
His Hon. William Phillips's Legacy for Library (see page 173),	16,844.30
Hitchcock Scholarship Fund (see page 207),	23,143.31
Hitchcock Guarantee Fund (see page 209),	1,357.01
Oliphant Scholarship Fund,	1,653.34
Mary Pearson Ford Scholarship Fund. Begun in 1872, agreeably to the request of David Oli- phant,	1,725.00

INDEX.

N. B.—References pages 195 to 222 are to Supplement No. One.

A.

Academy :	PAGE
Abbot, Samuel, and Madam Phillips, donations,	54
Act of Incorporation — Committee appointed,	30
Act of Incorporation,	33
Academy, Name changed to Phillips,	30
Academy, Rebuilding — His Honor William Phillips' donations,	59
Academy, Rebuilding — General Contributions,	60
Academy, Stone Building erected,	62
Academy, Fund,	195
Academy Hall, New,	227
Adams, John, portrait of,	237
Alden, Dr. Ebenezer, bequest,	267
Alumni Fund,	228
Armstrong, Hon. S. T., and Mrs. Margaret Phillips, donations,	60
Assessment of Scholars,	31
Seminary :	
Abbot, Samuel, donation, and Constitution of Seminary (see Phebe and John Phillips),	69
Abbot, Samuel, donation,	131
Abbot, Samuel, legacy,	102
Abbot Fund, established (see S. Farrar's conveyance),	133
Abbe Scholarship Fund,	290
Accumulating Funds,	360
Additional Acts of Legislature,	68, 132, 165, 263, 302
Additional Statutes,	113-122
Allen Scholarship Fund,	222
Application for additional Acts,	67, 130, 164, 301
Armstrong, Hon. S. T., and Mrs. Margaret Phillips, donations,	60
Armstrong, Hon. S. T., donation,	186
Associate Foundation,	85
Associate Foundation, Statutes,	86-102
Associate Foundation united with Seminary,	136

B.

Academy :

Boston Female Education Society, donations,	59
Brick House, double, erected,	62
Butler, Gen. B. F., donation,	243
Byers, John, letter to,	266
Byers, Peter Smith, Endowment Fund,	255
Byers, Peter Smith, portrait of,	258
Byers, Peter Smith, Scholarship,	248

Seminary :

Banister, Miss Sarah W., donation for Brown Professor house,	187
Bartlet, William, donation for Associate Foundation,	85
Bartlet, William, donation for Bartlet Professor,	102
Bartlet, William, donations—Tracts of Land and New Chapel,	139-145
Bartlet, William, proposal for house for Dr. Griffin,	124, 125
Bartlet, William, proposal for Chapel,	137
Bartlet, William, { proposal for New Hall,	155
{ tender of same completed,	160
Bartlet, William, proposal respecting President's Salary,	176
Bartlet, William, donations for President's Salary,	178
Bartlet, William, { proposals to build Professor's house,	179
{ gift of same,	183
Bartlet, William, legacy,	185
Blanchard Scholarship Fund,	281
Books for Library — donations,	122
Boston Fund,	198, 291
Brechin Hall,	283, 291
Brown, Moses, donation for Associate Foundation,	85
Brown, Moses, { donation for Brown Professor,	146
{ Statutes of Brown Professor,	146-152

C.

Academy :

Campus Fund, donations,	269
Centennial Celebration,	252
Centennial Fund,	253
Clarke Scholarship Fund,	239
Class of 1854, and other donations (see also pages 195, 227),	64
Class of 1878 (Senior Classical) Scholarship,	251
Constitution of Phillips Academy,	16
Cook, Joseph, Greek Prize Fund,	251

Seminary :

Campbell, Miss Mary, legacy,	335
------------------------------	-----

Seminary :

Chapel Fund, donations for,	283
Chapel, New, { donations for,	288
contributions for,	328-331
Clark, Hon. Oliver R., Scholarships,-	312
Club-House, donations for, .	312
Codman, Dr. John, donations,	157
Codman, Dr. John, legacy,	188
Constitution of Theological Seminary,	69-85
Cutler, Mrs. Elizabeth, legacy,	153

D.

Academy :

Deposit Money,	39
Dormitories, erected,	63
Draper, W. F., Prizes,	241
Draper, W. F., donation for Prize Fund,	248

Seminary :

Dorchester Scholarship Fund,	308
Dove, John, donation for Library (see John and Peter Smith),	283
Dove, John, second donation for Library (see Smith and Dove),	291
Dove, John, legacy for Library,	333
Draper, W. F., Scholarship Fund,	293

E.

Academy :

English Department, Contributions for,	63
Entrance Money,	58

Seminary :

Emerson, Professor, portrait,	334
-------------------------------	-----

F.

Academy :

Farrar, Samuel, first donation,	54
Farrar, Samuel, second donation, .	55
Farrar, Samuel, donation,	64
Farrar, Samuel, premises leased,	56
Farrar, Samuel, legacy,	225
Fleming, Lady Elizabeth Sumner Buckley-Mathew, donation,	278
Foxcroft, John, donation,	43
French, Hiram W., Scholarship,	256

Seminary :

Farrar, Samuel, conveyance (establishment of Abbot Fund),	133
---	-----

G.

Academy :	
Grant by General Court, half township land, etc.,	45-47
Greek Prize Fund, Joseph Cook,	251
Guarantee Fund,	243
Seminary :	
Gray, Henry, donation,	134
Gregory, Mrs. Mary, legacy,	163
Greenough Scholarship Fund,	325
Griffin, Dr. E. D., portrait of,	328
Gymnasium, donations for,	312

H.

Academy :	
Hardy Mrs. Alpheus, Mrs. C. P. Taylor Scholarship,	262
Hooper, Mr. donation,	32
Seminary :	
Hebrew Professor's Salary, contributions for,	181
Hitchcock, Samuel A., Fund and Statutes of Hebrew Professor,	206-213
Hitchcock Contingent Fund,	315
Hitchcock Scholarship Fund,	217
Hitchcock Relief Fund,	318
Holbrook Scholarship Fund,	331
Holmes, Rev. Dr., donation,	168
Homes, Henry, donation,	174
Hooper, Mrs. Sarah, legacy,	327
Huntington, Mrs. Dinah, legacy,	139
Hyde, Henry H., donation for Lectureship,	297

I.

Academy :	
Incorporation of Phillips Academy,	33
Seminary :	
Ingersoll, Nancy, legacy,	172

J.

Seminary :	
Jones, Frederick, donation to endow Professorship, and Statutes of same,	308-312

K.

Academy :	
Kingsbury, Cyrus, donation,	58

L.

Academy :	
Libraries of Academy Societies,	238
Seminary :	
Lectureship on Congregationalism,	295
Lectureship on Foreign Missions,	297
Lectureship on Home Missions,	296
Lectureship on Modern Infidelity,	301
Library Building, donations for,	283, 291
Library Building, Smith and Dove Fund,	293
Librarian's Salary, donations for,	312

M.

Academy :	
Means, William G., Prizes,	241
Means, William G., donation for Prize Fund,	257
Morse, Dr., and others, donation,	52
Morse, S. F. B., gift,	238
Seminary :	
Marsh, Jonathan, donation,	152
Mitchel, Joseph, legacy,	179

N.

Academy :	
Newman, Mark, portrait of,	238
Seminary :	
Newton Cabinet,	201
Norris, John, donation (see Moses Brown and William Bartlet),	85
Norris, Mrs. Mary, legacy,	129

O.

Seminary :	
Oliphant, Rev. David, donation for Scholarship,	214
Osborn, Mrs. Mary, legacy,	145

P.

Academy :	
Peabody, George, donation,	234
Pearson, Dr. (and Dr. Morse, etc.), donation,	52
Pearson, Rev. E., LL.D., portrait of,	240
Phillips, Hon. John, donation,	5, 32, 40
Phillips, Hon. John, legacy,	42
Phillips, Samuel, John, and Samuel, Jr., agreement between,	6

Academy :

Phillips, Hon. Samuel and John, donations, and Constitution of Phillips Academy,	16
Phillips, Hon. John, William, and Samuel, donation,	31, 40
Phillips, John C., donation,	258
Phillips, Lieut.-Gov. S., first donation,	47
Phillips, Lieut.-Gov. S., second donation,	49
Phillips, Lieut.-Gov. S., Charitable donation,	276
Phillips, Hon. William, donation,	41
Phillips, Hon. William, legacy,	53
Phillips, Madam, donation,	52
Phillips, Captain, donation,	52
Phillips, Madam Phebe and Hon. John, donation,	54
Phillips, Madam Phebe, and Samuel Abbot, donation,	54
Phillips, His Honor William, donation,	56, 57
Phillips, His Honor William, donation, Academy Rebuilding,	59
Phillips, His Honor William, donation,	61
Phillips, His Honor William, legacy,	61
Phillips, Mrs. Margaret, etc., donations,	60
Portrait, John Adams,	227
Portrait, Mark Newman,	238
Portraits, gift of, — Leonard Woods, D.D., LL.D., Maj.-Gen. William F. Bartlett,	262
Portraits, donation of, — Ebenezer Pemberton, Samuel Williston, J. S. Eaton, Prof. H. B. Hackett, Frederick W. Tilton, Lieut. S. H. Thompson,	250
Prize Funds,	248, 251, 257

Seminary :

Park Testimonial Fund,	352-356
Pearson, Dr., original portrait,	317
Phillips, His Honor William, donations,	167
Phillips, His Honor William, legacy,	173
Phillips, Madam Phebe and John, donation,	69
Phillips, Madam Phebe and John, tender of buildings,	125-127
Phillips Hall and Steward's house, contributions for,	127
Pike, Nicholas, donation,	153
Porter, Dr. Ebenezer, donations,	167, 174
Portrait, Dr. Pearson,	240, 317
Portrait, Peter Smith,	258
Portrait, Dr. E. Griffin,	328
Portrait, Prof. Ralph Emerson,	334
Portrait, John Smith,	334
Portrait, Henry Winkley,	346

R.

Seminary :

Reed, Hon. William, legacy,	182
Rice Scholarship Fund,	323
Ropes, William, donation,	169
Rossiter Scholarship Fund,	316

S.

Academy :

Scholars, assessment of,	31
Scholarships, contributions for,	63
Seal of Corporation,	39
Sears, J. M., donation,	249
Sinking Fund,	241
Smith, John, letter to,	264
Stone Educational Fund,	270
Students' Educational Fund,	195, 227

Seminary :

Samaritan Society, deposit in trust,	190
Seminary Fund, instituted,	190
Shedd, Mrs. Susan Flint, donation,	301
Smith, John and Peter, donations by, for Library (see John Dove),	283
Smith and Dove, second donation for Library,	291
Smith and Dove, Library Fund,	293
Smith, John, completed donation for Library,	293
Smith, John, portrait of,	334
Smith, Peter, legacy for Library,	352
Smith, Miss Sophia, donation for Endowment of New Professorship, and Statutes of same,	302-307
Smith Professorship, etc., assigned to Smith Professor of Theology,	356
Statutes of Associate Foundation,	86-102
Statutes and Additional Statutes of Brown Professorship (see Moses Brown),	146-152
Statutes of Jones Professorship,	309-312
Statutes of Hebrew Professorship,	209
Statutes of Smith Professorship,	304-307
Statutes of Stone Professorship,	342-346
Statutes of Taylor Professorship of Biblical Theology,	338-340
Southworth, Wells and Edward, donations for Lectureship,	295
Stone, Mrs. Valeria G., proposals,	340
Stone, Mrs. Valeria G., Deed of Gift and Statutes of Professorship of Relations of Christianity and Science,	342-346
Stuart Scholarship Fund,	283
Support of Students, contributions for,	128, 131, 197, 281
Supplementary Fund,	308
Sweetser, Rev. Seth, D.D., legacy,	335

T.

Academy :

Taylor, Dr. John L., Centennial Fund,	242
Taylor, Caroline P., Scholarship, by Mrs. Alpheus Hardy,	262
Taylor, Dr. Samuel H., Memorial Fund,	244
Taylor, Dr. Samuel H., bust of,	275
Taylor, Miss Emma L., donation,	263
Taylor, Jonathan, Scholarship (in Memoriam),	250
Trustees, Board of, Organization,	29
Trustees, choice of Officers,	39
Tuition and Incidentals,	30

Seminary :

Tappan Arthur, donation,	157
Taylor, John L., Memorial Fund,	313
Taylor, F. H., { Professorship of Biblical Theology,	326
{ legacy for, and Statutes of same,	338-340
Taylor, John L., Scholarship Fund (in Memoriam),	223, 308
Taylor, Prof. John L., Thank-offering for Taylor Professorship,	346-350
Taylor, Prof. John P., Christmas Gift for Taylor Professorship,	359
Theological Seminary, Constitution of,	69-85

U.

Seminary :

Unappropriated Fund,	289
Union of Theological Institution and Associate Foundation,	136
Union Scholarship Fund,	203, 277

W.

Academy :

Walley, Hon. Samuel H., donation,	64
Wiggin, G. S., Scholarship,	275

Seminary :

Waldo, Miss Rebecca, legacy,	180
Waldo, Miss Sarah, legacy,	189
Winkley, Henry, first donation,	336
Winkley, Henry, second donation,	350
Winkley, Henry, third donation,	357
Winkley, Henry, portrait of,	346



DATE DUE

FACULTY		
FACULTY		
FACULTY		
GAYLORD		PRINTED IN U.S.A.

Princeton Theological Seminary Libraries



1 1012 01217 0447

